

# Uruunu Ambaiñana ta Lukas Ibeede

## *Sua Sotaaranjana ki Lukas*

**1-2** O biibi tio Teopilus, uraata biibi, ta iur ηonoono ma ipet la mazwanda kek. Mi indeenje ta imaŋga mata popoten mi imar na, wal pakān, zin timbotmbot mi tire kat pa matan. Zin tina ta tipombolmbol ka sua mi tikiskis ka uraata. Mi tiz-zoyaryaara sua tana ma niam amleŋ, mi tomtom pakān tibeede ka mbol kek.◊

**3-4** Mi nio ta kembena. Aŋwi nanaana zin wal ta tiute kat uraata tana bekena itun aŋute la ta uunu mi imar. Mi aŋpazal ka mbol ma iŋgeeze kek, ta iŋgi aŋbeede ima bekena nu ute kat ta kembei: Sua ta zin tipaute u pa na, ina ηonoono men.◊

## *Anjela iso pa pepe ki Yoan*

**5** Indeeŋje ta king Erot imborro lele ta zin Yuda timbotmbot pa na, patoronjana ka tomtom ta, zaana Sakaria, ni imbotmbot. Ni imbot la lupjana ki Abia pa uraata ki patoronjana. Kusiini zaana Elisabet. Mi ni ziru un imar pa Aron. **6** Ziru wal ndeenjeŋjan pa Anutu mataana. Pai kizin ta munjaana men, ta titoto Anutu kaljaana mi tutu kini. Mbulu kizin sa isaana som. **7** Tamen ziru tipeebe sa som. Pa Elisabet, ni kopo somjana. Mi ziru tiwe kolman kek.◊

---

◊ **1:1-2:** Ngo 1:1+; Ibr 2:3; 1Pe 5:1; 1Yo 1:1    ◊ **1:3-4:** 2Tim 3:14;  
2Pe 1:16    ◊ **1:7:** Un 16:1

**8-9** Aigule ta na, lupŋana ki Abia kadoono tila be tikam uraata su Merere kereeene uunu. Mi mbulu kizin ta kembei: Sombe tila, tono tikam mbulu sa be tire asiŋ ta irao be ineene koron kuziiniŋana isu Anutu mataana. Tana tikam, mi Sakaria zaana ipet. **10** Tana ni ilela Urum Merere mi ikamam uraata tana. Mi iwal biibi na, timbotmbot mat mi tizunŋzuŋ.

**11** Ni ikamam uraata mi molo som na, Merere anjela kini ipet mi imender su you muriini zilŋaana ta imbot la ki Sakaria namaana woono na. **12** Sakaria ire i, to imorsop mi motoŋana biibi ikami. **13** Tamen anjela iso pini. Iso: “Sakaria, moto pepe. Sunŋana ku, ta Merere ileŋ kek. Kusim Elisabet, ni kola ipeebe lem pikin tomooto ta. Pikin tana, kozo paata zaana be Yoan. **14** Nu ko lelem ndabok mi menmeenu biibi pini. Mi nu itum tamen som. Tomtom boozomen ko menmeen zin pini. **15** Pa ni ko iwe biibi pa Anutu mataana. Mi ni ko irao iwin baen som, yok mbolŋana som. \* Indeeŋe ta ni imbot lela naana kopoono mi ila na, Bubuŋana Potomŋana ko izeebi. <sup>§</sup>

**16** Mi ni ko ikam zin Israel boozomen ma titooro lelen, mi timili mini ki Merere Anutu kizin. **17** Ni ko ikam ŋgar mi mburaana kembei ta Anutu kwoono Ilia, mi imuŋgu pa Merere mi iurpe zaala pini. Ko itooro zin kolman ma lelen ila ki lutun bizin mini, mi ikam zin wal zorzooronjan ma tito ŋgar ambainŋana kizin wal ndeeŋejan. Naso

\* **1:15:** Yoan ko ito mbulu kizin Nasiri. Zin Nasiri na, wal ta tisombe tiwe Anutu lene kat. Tana tingalseksek zitun pa mbulu pakan kembei yok mbolŋana winŋana mi ute ruunu pupŋana.

§ **1:15:** Nam 6:1+

ikam zin tomtom ma tiurpe zitun, mi tizza Merere kizin tabe imar i.”<sup>18</sup>

<sup>18</sup> Sakaria isu to iwi aŋela. Iso: “Sua ku tana, ko aŋurla be parei? Pa iŋgi niamru waen̄bi amwe kolman kek.”<sup>19</sup>

<sup>19</sup> Aŋela ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Iŋgi nio Gabriel tau. Nio aŋmendernder su Anutu kereeene uunu. Mi ni itunu ta iŋgo yo ma aŋmar i, bekena aŋso sua pu mi aŋkam uruunu ambainjana ti pu.”<sup>20</sup>

<sup>20</sup> Mi len̄. Sua tio ti kola iur ŋonoono. Tamen nu urla som. Tana ko irao so sua som, mi kwom imun ma irao sua ti iur ŋonoono.”

<sup>21</sup> Sakaria imbot ma molo lela urum leleene. Tabé zin iwal tinaami ma som mi tikam ŋgar boozo pini. <sup>22</sup> Beso ni iyooto ma ipet na, irao be iso sua pizin mini som. Iurur namaana men. Paso, kwoono imun kek. Tabé ikam ma tomtom tiso Anutu ko ikam mbulu sa pini lela urum leleene ma iŋgi.

<sup>23</sup> Imbotmbot ma uraata kini imap, toná imiili ma ila pa kar kini. <sup>24</sup> Timbotmbot ma waenebi Elisabet kopoono. To imbot ruumu men pa puulu lamata. <sup>25</sup> Mi iso: “Iŋgi ko tomtom matan pasom yo mini som. Pa Merere mataana iŋgal yo, mi ikam uraata ti pio.”<sup>26</sup>

### *Aŋela isotaara Maria pa pepe ki Yesu.*

<sup>26</sup> Elisabet puulu kini iwe lamata mi ta, to Anutu iŋgo aŋela Gabriel ma ila kar Nasaret, ta imbot lele pakaana ki Galilea na, <sup>27</sup> mi ila ipet ki moori metet ta, zaana Maria. Moori tana, tiroogi kek pa

---

<sup>18</sup> **1:17:** Mal 3:1, 4:5+; Mt 3:3; Mk 9:12   <sup>19</sup> **1:18:** Un 18:11   <sup>20</sup> **1:19:** Dan 8:16, 9:21; Ibr 1:14   <sup>21</sup> **1:25:** Un 30:23

tomtom ta, zaana Yosep. Yosep tana, ni uunu imar pa king Dabit.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Tana aŋela ila ipet ki Maria, mi iso pini ta kembei. Iso: “Maria, aigule ambaiŋana. Merere, ni leleene pu mi ikampe u biibi kat. Mi ni imbotmbot raamu.”

<sup>29</sup> Maria ileŋ sua tana na, ikam ŋgar boozo pa. Iso: “Wai, sua tingi ka uunu be parei?”

<sup>30</sup> Tona aŋela iso pini: “Maria, moto pepe. Pa kampeŋana ki Anutu, ta ise ku kek. <sup>31</sup> Leŋ. Nu ko kopom, mi peebe pikin tomooto ta. Kozo paata zaana be Yesu.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>32</sup> Lutum tana ko iwe tomtom zaanaŋana, mi tipaati be Anutu kor kana Lutuunu. Ni, Merere Anutu ko iuri be ikam tumbuunu Dabit muriini peeze kana.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Mi peeze kini ko irao imap na som. Ko imboror Yakop wal kini ma alok.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>34</sup> Tona Maria iso pa aŋela: “Ingi ko mbulu tana ipet pio be parei? Pa nio niamru tomooto sa amkeene zen.”

<sup>35</sup> To aŋela ipekkel kwoono ma iso: “Bubuŋana Potomŋana ko imar ise ku, mi Anutu kor kana mburaana ko isalakaalu. Tana pikin tabe peebi i, na ni potomŋana. Mi ko tipaati be Anutu Lutuunu.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>36</sup> Mi lenj. Nom musaana Elisabet ta iwe kolmannan kek mi muŋgu tiwatwaati be kopo somŋana na, ni tomini kopoongo, mi inŋgi ka puulu iwe

<sup>☆ 1:27:</sup> Mt 1:6+; Lu 2:5    <sup>☆ 1:31:</sup> Yesa 7:14; Mt 1:21; Lu 2:21

<sup>☆ 1:32:</sup> Mbo 2:6+, 89:26+; Yesa 9:6+; Mk 5:7    <sup>☆ 1:33:</sup> Dan 2:44,

7:14; Ibr 1:8    <sup>☆ 1:35:</sup> Mt 1:18+; Mk 5:7, 15:39

lamata mi ta kek. <sup>37</sup> Pa Anutu, ni itat pa kosa sa na som.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>38</sup> To Maria iso: “Ambai, nio ingi mbesoonjo sorok ki Merere. Sombe sua ku tana iur ηonoono pio, ina ta tina.” To aŋela izemi mi ila.

### *Maria ilou Elisabet*

<sup>39</sup> Aigule pakān ilae, to Maria imaŋga, mi karau ma ila pa kar ta, ta imbot la lele abalabaljana ki Yudea. <sup>40</sup> To ilela ruumu ki Sakaria mi ikam aigule ambainjana pa Elisabet. <sup>41</sup> Indeeŋe Elisabet ilen Maria kalŋaana na, pikin imuzik lela kopoono mi Bubunjana Potomjana izeebe Elisabet.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>42</sup> To kalŋaana biibi ma iso: “O Maria, kampeŋana biibi ki Anutu ta isalakaalu ma lip pa moori ta boozomen. Mi kampeŋana kini ko imbotmbot se ki pikin tabe peebi na. <sup>43</sup> Nio pareiŋoŋ, ta Merere tio naana imar ma ilou yo? <sup>44</sup> Pa re. Indeeŋe ta aŋleŋ kalŋom na, pikin ta imbot kopon leleene i, imuzik raama menmeeni. <sup>45</sup> Kampeŋana ki Merere ko ise ku. Pa nu urla kembei sua ta ni iso pu, inako iur ηonoono.”

### *Maria mboe kini (1Sam 2:1-10)*

<sup>46-47</sup> Tona Maria isu mi iso:  
“Merere, ni biibi ηonoono ta ilip pa koron̄ ta boozomen.

Tana nio lelen̄ imap ipakuri.

Nio menmeen yo pa Anutu. Pa ni ulaan̄a tio.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>48</sup> Pa nio mbesoonjo kini sorokŋoŋ tau.

Tamen ni mataana inŋal yo mi ipakur yo.

<sup>☆</sup> **1:37:** Un 18:14; Mt 19:26; Ro 4:21    <sup>☆</sup> **1:41:** Lu 1:15    <sup>☆</sup> **1:46-47:**

Mbo 34:2+; 1Tim 2:3, 4:10

Tana koozi mi ila na, tomtom boozomen ko tizzo pa kampejana ki Merere ta ise tio.<sup>☆</sup>

**49** Pa ni mbura keskeejenana. Mi zaana na, potomjana.

Mi imbel uraata biibi kat pio.<sup>☆</sup>

**50** Zin tomtom ta timototo i mi tileñleñ la kaljaana na, muñaijana kini imbotmbot se kizin, mi iseenje iseenje ma ila.<sup>☆</sup>

**51** Ni iswe mburaana mi ikam uraata bibip.

Pa zin tomtom ta tipakurkur zitun na, ni iyanjgwiiri zin ma timbot leñaleña.<sup>☆</sup>

**52** Mi zin bibip ta tikamam peeze na, ni itatke zin pa murin peeze kana, mi tisu ma tiwe pañaeñae sorok.

Tamen zin wal sorrokjan ta tikototo zitun mi tipase pini na, ni ipakur zin.<sup>☆</sup>

**53** Wal ta petel zin na, ni itunu ikam koron am-baimbaijan boozomen pizin, mi tikan ma tiraø.

Mi zin ta len koron boozo na, ni iser zin ma naman men mi tila len.<sup>☆</sup>

**54-55** Muñgu ikam sua mbukjana pa tumbundu bizin ta kembei: Ni ko imuñai Abaraam mi zin popoñana kini, mi iseenje iseenje ma ila.

Tanata mataana injal zin mbesoñojo kini Israel, mi imuñai zin mi iuulu zin.”<sup>☆</sup>

**56** Maria imbotmbot ki Elisabet ma irao puulu tel ma inđgi, mana imiili ma ila kar kini mini.

<sup>☆</sup> **1:48:** Mbo 138:6; Lu 11:27    <sup>☆</sup> **1:49:** Mbo 71:19, 111:9, 126:2+

<sup>☆</sup> **1:50:** Kam 20:6; Mbo 103:13-18    <sup>☆</sup> **1:51:** Lu 18:9+; 1Pe 5:5

<sup>☆</sup> **1:52:** Mbo 113:7, 147:6; Mt 23:12; Kol 2:15    <sup>☆</sup> **1:53:** Mbo 34:10,

107:9; Lu 6:21    <sup>☆</sup> **1:54-55:** Un 17:7; Mbo 98:3; Mika 7:20; Ro 11:28;

Ga 3:16

### *Pepe ki Yoan*

<sup>57</sup> Indeeŋe Elisabet ikam tomtom na, ippeebe pikin tomooto ta. <sup>58</sup> Mi toŋmatiziq kini mi wal ta tigarau i na, tire kampeŋjana biibi ta Merere ikam pini, to zin ta boozomen ziŋan Elisabet menmeen zin. <sup>59</sup> Aigule iwe lamata mi tel pa na, zin timar be tireete pikin tina. Mi tiso tipaata tamaana zaana Sakaria pini.◊

<sup>60</sup> Tamen naana iso: “Som! Ni zaana Yoan.”

<sup>61</sup> To tiso pini. Tiso: “Ina ambai. Mi nu um bixin mi imar na, kawatwaata pisis tana?”

<sup>62</sup> Tana tiurur naman pa tamaana be tire: Ko ni iur pikin zaana asinj. <sup>63</sup> To Sakaria iso pizin ma tikam koron ki bude imar, be ni ibeede. Beso ibeede na, ibeede ta kembei: Ni zaana Yoan. Tabé zin wal tikam ŋgar boozo. <sup>64</sup> To molo som mi Sakaria kwoono ikam kak, miaana igolok, mi ipakurkur Anutu. <sup>65</sup> Tabé iwal biibi ta kar kan i motoŋjana ikam zin pa mbulu ta ipet na. Mi tiso ka sua ma irao lele abalabalŋjana ta boozomen ki Yudea. <sup>66</sup> Mi wal boozomen ta tileŋ na, tikam ŋgar boozo pa ma tiso: “Wai, pikin ti, kaimer ko pareiŋjana?” Pa tire kembei Anutu mburaana imbotmbot se kini.

### *Sakaria mboe kini*

<sup>67</sup> Bubunjana Potomŋjana izeebe pikin tamaana Sakaria, to iwe Anutu kwoono, mi iso kalŋaana ta kembei:

<sup>68</sup> “Iti tapakur Merere Anutu ki Israel.

Pa ni imar kek be itatke wal kini pa pataŋjana kizin.◊

---

◊ **1:59:** Un 17:12   ◊ **1:68:** Mbo 72:18, 111:9; Lu 7:16

**69** Ingi be ipamender lende ulaanja mburaanaanjana mi ipakuri.

Ulaanja tana ko ipet la uunu ki mbesooño kini Dabit.<sup>☆</sup>

**70** Mi ina ito sua ta muñgu kat ni iswe la kizin wal potomjan ta tiwe ni kwoono na.

Pa iso ta kembei. Iso:<sup>☆</sup>

**71** Ni ko ikamke iti pa kanda koi bizin mi wal boozomen ta tiurur koi piti na.<sup>☆</sup>

**72-73** Pa muñgu ni imbul sua pa tumbundu Abaraam mi ipombol sua tana ma imbol kat. Sua ta kembei:

Ni ziru ko tiparlup zin ma tiwe tamen, mi imunjaiñai Abaraam poponjana kini ma alok.

Mi ingi ni mataana ingalñgal sua mbukñana potomjana tana ta ikam pa tumbundu bizin na,<sup>☆</sup>

**74** be itatke iti la kanda koi bizin naman.

Naso tomoto mini som, mi tembesmbeeze pini.<sup>☆</sup>

**75** Mi takam mbulu ta potomjana mi ndeeñejana men pa ni mataana ma irao swondo.”<sup>☆</sup>

**76** To Sakaria iso pa lutuunu ta kembei:

“O lutuñ ri, nu tana ko tipaatu be Anutu kor kana kwoono.

Paso, nu ko muunjgu pa Merere, mi urpe zaala pini.<sup>☆</sup>

**77** Mi ko pei ñgar kizin wal kini pa zaala tabe ni ireege sanaana kizin pa i.

<sup>☆</sup> **1:69:** 1Sam 2:1; Mbo 18:2, 89:17    <sup>☆</sup> **1:70:** Ro 1:2; Tit 1:2

<sup>☆</sup> **1:71:** Mbo 106:10    <sup>☆</sup> **1:72-73:** Un 17:1+, 22:16+; Mbo 105:8+;

Ibr 6:13+    <sup>☆</sup> **1:74:** Ro 6:18,22; 1Yo 4:17+; Ibr 9:14    <sup>☆</sup> **1:75:** Ep

4:24; 2Tim 1:9; Tit 2:11+; 1Pe 1:15; 2Pe 1:4    <sup>☆</sup> **1:76:** Yesa 40:3; Mal

3:1, 4:5; Mt 3:3, 11:9

Naso ikamke zin ma timbot ambai.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>78</sup> Pa Anutu kiti, ni leleene itanjan piti mi imunjaiñai iti.

Tana ni ko ikam azuñka kini saamba kana ma iyaara su piti, kembei ta zoñ pok ma ise.

<sup>79</sup> Mi iur mat piti iwal ta zugut izukkaala iti mi tombot la zaala ki meeteñana na.

Mi ipazal pai kiti be tapa pa zaala kini.

Naso itinjan Anutu taparlup ti ma tewe tamen, mi tombot ambai.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>80</sup> Tana pikin tana itumtum raama Bubuñana mburaana ma iwe tomtom. To ila imbotmbot su lele bilimjana ma irao iman̄ga pa uraata kini ila zin Israel matan.<sup>☆</sup>

## 2

### *Pepe ki Yesu (Mt 1:18-25)*

<sup>1</sup> Indeeñe mazwaana tana na, Kaisa Augustus iur sua be wal boozomen ta timbot la Rom kopo mbarmaana na, timap ma tila be tikam zan se ro.

<sup>2</sup> Ingi zan urñana mataana kana ta ipet indeeñe Kirinius ikamam peeze pa lele pakaana ki Siria na.

<sup>3</sup> Tana iwal timap ma tilala pa kar kizin kizin be tiur zan.

<sup>4</sup> Mi Yosep tomini, ni izem kar Nasaret ta imbot Galilea na, mi isala pa kar ki Dabit, zaana Betelem, ta imbot Yudea na. Paso, ni uunu ipet la ki Dabit.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>5-6</sup> Tana ni ziru Maria ta tiroogi pini be iwooli na, tila be tiur zan. Indeeñe ziru timbotmbot Betelem

---

<sup>☆</sup> **1:77:** Yer 31:34; Mt 1:21; Lu 3:3    <sup>☆</sup> **1:79:** Yesa 9:1+; Mt 4:16; Yo 8:12; Ngó 26:18    <sup>☆</sup> **1:80:** Lu 2:40,52    <sup>☆</sup> **2:4:** 1Sam 16:1; Yo 7:42

na, Maria kopoono iwe roŋroŋ kana be ikam tom-tom. <sup>7</sup> Mi ippeebe pikin tomooto muŋgamuŋga, to izuki pa kawaala, mi ipegeeni sula koror ta imbot la mbili murin na. Tana timbotmbot raama zin mbili. Paso, len murin toro sa be timbot pa i som.

### *Aŋela tipet kizin mboronjan kizin sipsip*

<sup>8</sup> Kar zilŋaana na, mboronjan pakān timborro sipsip kizin pa mbeŋ. <sup>9</sup> Molo som na, aŋela ki Merere ipet kizin. To azuŋka ki Merere iyaara su ma iliu zin. Tabe motoŋjana biibi ikam zin ma tisaana kat. <sup>10</sup> Tamen aŋela iso pizin. Iso: “Komoto pepe. Kelen. Nio aŋmar be aŋso yom pa uruunu ambaiŋjana tabe ikam yom ta munŋaana men ma menmeen yom biibi.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>11</sup> Mbeŋ ta koozi, Ulaanja tiom, ni tipeebi isu kar ki Dabit kek. Ni Mesia, mi ni Merere tiom.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>12</sup> Mi koron tiŋgi ko iwe kilalan piom: Kala, to ko kere pikin ta tizuki pa kawaala, mi ikenne sula koror ta imbot la mbili murin na.”

<sup>13</sup> Molo som na, iwal munŋaana men ki kar saamba timeke ma tisu, mi tigaaba aŋela tana ma tipakur Anutu pa mboe ta kembei. Tiso:

<sup>14</sup> “Tapakur Anutu ta imbot kor a. Pa ni zaana biibi.

Wal ta so ni leleene pizin, nako lelen ndabok.

Pa inŋi sua luumuŋjana \* isu toono kek.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>15</sup> Tona zin aŋela tizem zin, mi timili ma tisala saamba mini. Mi zin mboronjan tiparso pizin ma

<sup>☆</sup> **2:10:** Ngo 13:52; Ro 15:13    <sup>☆</sup> **2:11:** Yesa 9:6; Mt 1:16,21; Ngo

2:36; Yo 3:17; 1Yo 4:14    <sup>\*</sup> **2:14:** Sua luumuŋjana ti na, ka uunu

ta kembei: Zaala tabe itiŋan Anutu taparlup ti ma tewe tamen na Yesu tau.    <sup>☆</sup> **2:14:** Yesa 57:19; Lu 19:38; Yo 14:27; Ro 5:1; Ep 2:14

tiso: “Ou, tamaŋga ta buri mi tala Betelem be tere koron̄ ta Merere iso piti pa na.”

<sup>16</sup> Tana lonja men mi tila. Mi tindeeŋe Maria ziru Yosep, mi pikin ta ikenne sula koror. <sup>17</sup> Tila ma tire i, tonā tipit mbol pa sua ta aŋela iso pa pikin tana. <sup>18</sup> Mi zin tomtom ta tileŋ sua kizin mboron̄jan na, timap timurur pa. <sup>19</sup> Tamen Maria ikam ŋgar pa mbulu ta boozomen tana ma iur se ndomoono. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>20</sup> Kaimer na, zin mboron̄jan timili ma tila, mi tipakurkur Anutu mi tiwidit uruunu pa uraata boozomen ta tileŋ mi tire na. Paso, ila ito top kat la aŋela kalŋaana tau.

*Maria ziru Yosep tikam Yesu ma ila Urum Merere be tireeti*

<sup>21</sup> Aigule lamata mi tel ilae, to reetenjana ka nol ipet. Mi tipaata zaana be Yesu. Pisis tana, Maria kopoongo zen mi aŋela iso la kini. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>22</sup> Timbotmbot ma irao nol tabe tiurpe zitun ma tingeeze mini pa Anutu mataana kembei ta tutu ki Mose iso na, to tikam pikin tina, mi tisala pa Yerusalem be tiuri ma iwe Merere lene. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>23</sup> Pa ka sua tibeede ila Merere tutu kini pataanja kek ta kembei:

Pikin tomooto boozomen ta mungamuŋga na, bela kakam zin ma tiwe Merere lene. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>24</sup> Tana ziru tila tiur pikin ma iwe Merere lene, mi tipatoron Merere pa mbalmbal munmun ru, bekena Maria ingeeze mini pa Anutu mataana. Tito tutu ta Merere iso na. <sup>◊</sup>

---

<sup>◊</sup> **2:19:** Lu 2:51    <sup>◊</sup> **2:21:** Un 17:10; Mt 1:21,25    <sup>◊</sup> **2:22:** Wkp 12:2+    <sup>◊</sup> **2:23:** Kam 13:2,12    <sup>◊</sup> **2:24:** Wkp 12:8

*Mboe mi sua ki Simeon*

<sup>25</sup> Tomtom ta, zaana Simeon, ni imbotmbot Yerusalem. Ni tomtom ndeenejana mi imoto Anutu mi ileŋleŋ la kalŋaana. Mi iurur mataana pa mazwaana tabe Anutu ikam zin Israel ma timbot ambai mini. Mi Bubuŋana Potomŋana imbotmbot raami.◊

<sup>26</sup> Mi Bubuŋana Potomŋana iso i kek ta kembei: Ni ko imbotmbot mi ire Mesia ki Merere, mana imeete. <sup>27</sup> Yesu naana ma tamaana tikami ma tilela Urum Merere be tikam pini kembei ta tutu iso na. Mi indeeje tana, Bubuŋana ipaŋgutŋguutu Simeon ma imbotmbot lela Urum Merere leleene kek. <sup>28</sup> Tana ni ire pikin, to ikami mi imbaraari. Mi ipakur Anutu ma iso:

<sup>29</sup> “O Merere, sua ta nu mbuk pa mbesooŋo ku, ta ingi iur ŋonoono kek.

Tana sombe aŋmeete, na aŋmeete lak. Nio ko aŋma raama leleŋ ambai.◊

<sup>30-31</sup> Pa Ulaanja ta ŋgo i ma imar be ikamke zin tomtom i,  
ta swe i pizin tomtom ma tire i kek.

Mi ituŋ aŋre kati tomini.◊

<sup>32</sup> Ni ta ko iur mat pizin wal ta Yuda somŋan i.  
Mi ikam zin wal ku Israel ma zan iwe biibi.”◊

<sup>33</sup> Yesu tamaana ziru naana tileŋ sua ta Simeon iso pa lutun na, tikam ŋgar boozo pa. <sup>34-35</sup> Tona Simeon ipombol ziru tomini, mi iso pa Yesu naana Maria ta kembei: “Leŋ. Pikin taŋgi ko iwe uunu pizin Israel boozomen ma titoptop. Mi boozomen na, ni ko iwe zaala pizin be Anutu iwit zin. Pa

---

◊ **2:25:** Yesa 40:1   ◊ **2:29:** Un 46:30; Pil 1:23   ◊ **2:30-31:** Yesa 40:5, 52:10; Lu 3:6   ◊ **2:32:** Yesa 42:6, 49:6; Ŋgo 13:47, 26:23

ni ta ko iswe kat Anutu mbulu kini pizin tomtom, mi ikam ma ŋgar ta imbot la lelen na ipet mat. Tamen tomtom ko tikam sua boozo pini. Mi nu tommini ko yamaana kembei buza mataanaŋana inŋgal lelem.”<sup>☆</sup>

### *Merere kwoono Ana izzo Yesu ka sua*

<sup>36</sup> Mi Anutu kwoono moori ta, ni imbotmbot urum lene tommini. Ni zaana Ana, mi tamaana Panuel. Uunu ipet la ki Aser. Ni ra, iwe kolmannan kek. Muŋgu ziru waene timbot irao ndaama lamata mi ru men, to waene imeete. <sup>37</sup> Taben iwe nora ma imbotmbot mi inŋgi ndaama kini irao tomto paŋ kwoono paŋ (84). Mi ni imbesm-beeze pa Anutu lela urum lene ikot mbeŋ ma aigule. Izemzem som. Mi inŋalseksek itunu pa kini kanŋana pa aigule pakan mi izunŋzuŋ men.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>38</sup> Indeenje kat ta Yosep bizin timbotmbot urum lene na, Ana imare kizin, to ipakur Anutu mi izzo pikin tana ka sua ila kizin iwal ta tiurur matan pa Anutu be ikamke Yerusalem na.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>39</sup> Yosep ziru Maria tikam uraata boozomen ta tutu ki Merere iso na makin to, timili ma tila pa kar kizin Nasaret ta imbot Galilea na.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>40</sup> Mi pikin itum ma iwe kaibinjana mi ikam ŋgar ambainjana ki Anutu ma imbol pini. Mi kamperjana ki Anutu imbotmbot se kini.<sup>☆</sup>

### *Yesu naŋganŋana mi ila Urum Merere*

---

<sup>☆ 2:34-35:</sup> Yesa 8:14; Mt 21:42+; Yo 19:25; Ro 9:32+; 1Kor 1:23; 2Kor 2:16; 1Pe 2:7+    <sup>☆ 2:37:</sup> 1Tim 5:5    <sup>☆ 2:38:</sup> Yesa 52:9; Lu 1:68    <sup>☆ 2:39:</sup> Mt 2:23    <sup>☆ 2:40:</sup> Lu 1:80, 2:52

**41** Ndaama ta boozomen Yesu naana ma tamaana tilala Yerusalem pa lupjana biibi ki Pasoba.◊

**42** Indeeŋe Yesu ndaama kini iwe laamuru mi ru na, ni ziŋan tito mbulu tana mi tisala pa Yerusalem. **43-44** Lupjana imap, tona Yosep ziru Maria timaŋga be timili pa kar kizin. Mi Yesu, ni imborene su Yerusalem. Mi tamaana ma naana tiute som. Tindemeere ma tiso ko ni ziŋan wal pakan timuŋgu ma tila kek. Tiwwa ma tila mi rou na, tikir mataana. Tabe tila ki toŋmatizin kizin ma tiwi zin pini. **45** Tamen tindeeŋi som. Tana timili ma tila mini pa Yerusalem be tiru i. **46** Tiru i ma aigule iwe tel pa i, to tindeeŋi lela Urum Merere leleene. Ni ziŋan zin wal ta tikamam sua pizin tomtom i timbutultul, mi ilenleŋ zin mi ikamam wiŋana pizin. **47** Mi zin wal ta tileŋ i na, kwon itaanda pa ŋgar kini mi pekelŋana kini.◊

**48** Beso tamaana ma naana tire i na, timurur. Mi naana ila ma iso pini. Iso: “Wailutuŋ, parei ta kam mbulu ta kembei pa niamru tomom? Kopoyam rru pu ma ambel ruŋom kek.”

**49** To ni iso: “Wa, kuru yo paso? Niom kuute som? Nio bela aŋbot lela Tamaŋ urum kini mi aŋgaabi pa uraata kini.”◊

**50** Tamen ziru tikam ŋgar pa sua kini tina som.◊

**51** To ziŋan timaŋga, mi timili ma tila pa Nasaret. Mi ni ilenleŋ la kalŋan men. Mi mbulu ta boozomen tana na, naana ikam ŋgar pa ma iur se ndomoono.◊

◊ **2:41:** Kam 23:14+    ◊ **2:47:** Mt 7:28    ◊ **2:49:** Yo 2:16

◊ **2:50:** Mk 9:32; Lu 9:45, 18:34    ◊ **2:51:** Kam 20:12; Lu 2:19

<sup>52</sup> Mi Yesu itumtum, mi ɳgar kini izze pa koron ki Anutu. Tana Anutu leleene ndabok pini. Mi zin tomtom ta kembena. Lelen ndabok pini. <sup>◊</sup>

### 3

*Yoan, tomtom ki yok kamjana  
(Mt 3:1-12; Mk 1:1-8; Yo 1:19-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Indeenje ta Kaisa Tiberius ikamam peeze pa toono biibi ki Rom ma irao ka ndaama lamoro mata i, na Pontius Pilatus ni gabana ki lele pakaana ki Yudea, mi Erot imborro lele pakaana ki Galilea, mi toono Pilip imborro lele pakaana ki Iturea ma Trakonitis, mi Lisanius imborro lele pakaana ki Abilene. <sup>2</sup> Mi Anas ziru Kaipas ta bibip kizin patoronjana kan. <sup>◊</sup> Indeenje mazwaana tana, Yoan ta Sakaria lutuunu na, imbotmbot lele bilimjana mi Anutu kaljaana imar kini. <sup>3</sup> Tana Yoan imanja ma iwwa pa lele boozomen ta timbot tigarau yok Yordan na, mi izzoyaryaara sua pizin iwal be titoro lelen mi tikam yok. Naso Anutu ireege sanaana kizin. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Tana sua ki Anutu kwoono Yesaya ta tibeede se ro na, iur ɳonoono. Sua ta kembei:  
Kaljaana ta iboboobo su lele bilimjana ma iso:  
Kuurpe zaala pa Merere!  
Kapazal zaala pini.

<sup>5</sup> Lele ɳgoloblooborjan ta boozomen na, bela timun.  
Mi abal ma lele dogodogojan ta boozomen na,  
kataara zin ma raraate.  
Zaala kokogojan na, kapazal zin.  
Mi zaala sananjan na, kuurpe ma ambai.

---

<sup>◊</sup> **2:52:** Lu 2:40    <sup>◊</sup> **3:2:** Mt 26:3; Yo 18:13; Ngo 4:6    <sup>◊</sup> **3:3:** Ngo 22:16; 1Pe 3:21

**6** Mi tomtom ta boozomen ko tire uraata biibi tabe  
Anutu ikam bekena ikamke zin tomtom pa  
i.◊

**7** Zin iwal biibi ta timar kini be ikam yok  
pizin na, ni izzo pizin ta kembei: “Niom tina  
sanannjoyom kat kembei mootho sanannjana lutu-  
unu bizin! Lak, asin iso yom, ta ingi kamar ti be  
koko pa Anutu kete malmaljana kini?”◊

**8** Kozobe kotooro kat leleyom, so kipiyooto ka  
mbulu ambaimbainjan pakan. Mi ingi som. Niom  
kozzo Abaraam poponjana kini ta niom. Ambai. Mi  
kapase pa koron tana pepe. Pa nio anjo kat piom:  
Anutu, ni irao iso pizin pat tingi ma timanja mi  
tiwe Abaraam poponjana kini.◊

**9** Mi kere. Ke boozomen ta tipiyotyooto ηονον  
ambaimbainjan som na, ingi be nakabasi ikan zin  
ma tisu len be tisala you.”◊

**10** To zin iwal tiwi i. Tiso: “Wai. Kena ko  
amkam parei?” **11** Tana Yoan ipekel kaljan ma iso:  
“Tomtom sa sombe le kawaala ru, na ikam tasa pa  
tomtom ta lene som na. Mi tomtom ta sombe ka  
kinijana, na ni ikam ta kembena tomini.”◊

**12** Mi zin wal ta tiyyo takesjan i, timar be tikam  
yok tomimi. Tana tiso pini ma tiso: “Mos katuunu,  
parei pa niām ti? Ko amkam parei?”◊

**13** Yoan iso pizin ma iso: “Sombe koyyo takes na,  
koyyo men ta irao pa kin ta zin bibip tiur piom na.  
Koyo pakan ma isala ki pepe.”◊

◊ **3:6:** Mbo 98:2; Yesa 40:3-5, 52:10    ◊ **3:7:** Mt 12:34, 23:33

◊ **3:8:** Mt 7:17+; Yo 8:33,39; Ro 2:28+; Ga 3:7    ◊ **3:9:** Mt 7:19

◊ **3:11:** Mt 25:35+; 2Kor 8:14; Yems 2:15+; 1Yo 3:17    ◊ **3:12:** Lu

7:29    ◊ **3:13:** Lu 19:8

**14** To malmal kan pakan tomini tiwi i ma tiso: “Mi niam na, ko amkam parei?” Mi ni iso pizin: “Keseeze tomtom matan mi kapamoto zin mi kapakaam zin be kakam kuumbu pa koroj kizin pepe. Kadoono ta so bibip tiom tikam piom na, leleyom ambai pa. Pa ina irao.”

**15** Iwal biibi tiurur matan pa Mesia be imar. Tana tire uraata ki Yoan mi tikam ḥgar boozo ma tiso Yoan ti ko Mesia ma iŋgi. **16** Mi Yoan isu to iso pizin iwal biibi tana ta kembei: “Nio iŋgi aŋkam yok piom. Mi tomtom ta mburaana ilip kat pio, ta iŋgi be imar i. Nio aŋre ituŋ kembei aŋrao pini risa som kat. Uraata soroknjana kembei kumbu keteene ka wooro putkenjana na, ina tomini, aŋrao aŋkam pini na som. Mi ni ta ko ikam Bubuŋjana Potomnjana raama you ma isalakaala yom.”<sup>✳</sup>

**17** Koroj imbot la namaana keteene kek be ipelele kini. Ambaimbaijan ko izulla kiri kini mi ikam ma ila ruumu kini. Mi sananŋjan ramaki musmuuzu, nako ni itun pa you ta irao imap na som.”<sup>✳</sup>

**18** Yoan ipombolmbol zin tomtom pa sua pakan tomini, mi izzoyaryaara uruunu ambaijan pizin bekena tileŋ mi titooro lelen. **19** Kaimer to iyaamba Erot ta imborro lele pakaana ki Galilea na. Paso, ni iwoolo kana toono kusiini Erodias, mi ikamam mbulu sananŋjan pakan tomini. **20** To Erot ikam mbulu toro mini ma isala ki, mi izeebe Yoan lela ruumu sanaana.<sup>✳</sup>

*Yesu ikam yok  
(Mt 3:13-17; Mk 1:9-11)*

---

<sup>✳</sup> **3:16:** Mt 3:11; Yo 1:33; N̄go 1:5, 2:3    <sup>✳</sup> **3:17:** Mt 13:30    <sup>✳</sup> **3:20:**  
Mt 14:3+; Mk 6:17+

<sup>21</sup> Indeeňe ta zin iwal biibi tikamam yok na, Yesu tomini, ni ila ma ikam yok. Ikam yok makinj, mi izuňzuň ma imbotmbot, to saamba ikaaga,<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>22</sup> mi Bubuňana Potomjana iwe kembei mbalmbal, mi isu ma imbot sala ńwaana. To tileň kaljaana ta imbot saamba mi isu ma isombe: “Nu na, nio lutuň ńonoono. Nio lelenj ambai pu, mi lelenj pu ilip.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Yesu uunu bizin ta ipet pa i*

(Mt 1:1-17)

<sup>23</sup> Yesu ndaama kini iwe tomoota laamuru, mi imanja pa uraata kini. Zin tomtom tire i kembei ni Yosep lutuunu. Mi Yosep, ni tamaana Eli.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>24</sup> Eli tamaana Matat, Matat tamaana Lebi, Lebi tamaana Melki, Melki tamaana Yana, Yana tamaana Yosep, <sup>25</sup> Yosep tamaana Matatias, Matatias tamaana Amos, Amos tamaana Naum, Naum tamaana Esli, Esli tamaana Nagai, <sup>26</sup> Nagai tamaana Maat, Maat tamaana Matatias, Matatias tamaana Semein, Semein tamaana Yosek, Yosek tamaana Yoda, <sup>27</sup> Yoda tamaana Yoanan, Yoanan tamaana Resa, Resa tamaana Zerubabel, Zerubabel tamaana Sealtiel, Sealtiel tamaana Neri, <sup>28</sup> Neri tamaana Melki, Melki tamaana Adi, Adi tamaana Kosam, Kosam tamaana Elmadam, Elmadam tamaana Er, <sup>29</sup> Er tamaana Yosua, Yosua tamaana Elieser, Elieser tamaana Yorim, Yorim tamaana Matat, Matat tamaana Lebi, <sup>30</sup> Lebi tamaana Simeon, Simeon tamaana Yuda, Yuda tamaana Yosep, Yosep tamaana Yonam, Yonam tamaana Eliakim, <sup>31</sup> Eliakim tamaana Melea,

---

<sup>☆</sup> **3:21:** Yo 1:32    <sup>☆</sup> **3:22:** Mbo 2:7; Yesa 42:1; Mt 17:5; Yo 1:32;  
Ngo 10:38    <sup>☆</sup> **3:23:** Lu 4:22; Yo 6:42

Melea tamaana Mena, Mena tamaana Matata, Matata tamaana Natan, Natan tamaana Dabit,  
<sup>32</sup> Dabit tamaana Yesi, Yesi tamaana Obet, Obet tamaana Boas, Boas tamaana Salmon, Salmon tamaana Nason,<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Nason tamaana Aminadap, Aminadap tamaana Admin, Admin tamaana Ani, Ani tamaana Ezron, Ezron tamaana Peres, Peres tamaana Yuda,<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>34</sup> Yuda tamaana Yakop. Yakop tamaana Isak, Isak tamaana Abaraam, Abaraam tamaana Tera, Tera tamaana Naor,<sup>35</sup> Naor tamaana Serug, Serug tamaana Reu, Reu tamaana Peleg, Peleg tamaana Eber, Eber tamaana Sela,<sup>36</sup> Sela tamaana Kainan, Kainan tamaana Apaksad, Apaksad tamaana Sem, Sem tamaana Noa, Noa tamaana Lamek,<sup>37</sup> Lamek tamaana Metusela, Metusela tamaana Enok, Enok tamaana Yaret. Yaret tamaana Malalel, Malalel tamaana Kenan.<sup>38</sup> Kenan tamaana Enos, Enos tamaana Set, Set tamaana Adam, Adam tamaana Anutu.<sup>☆</sup>

## 4

### *Sadan itoombo Yesu (Mt 4:4-11; Mk 1:12-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Buburjana Potomjana izeebe Yesu, to izem yok Yordan, mi Buburjana ipaŋgutŋguuti ma ila iwwa pa lele bilimjana pa aigule tomtooru. <sup>2</sup> Mi Sadan iwedet kini mi itomtoombi. Mazwaana tana, Yesu ikan kini sa som, tabe peteli ma isaana kat.

<sup>3</sup> Tana Sadan ipet kini mi iso: “Lak, nu sombe Anutu Lutuunu, na ur sua pizin pat ti, bekena iwe

---

<sup>☆</sup> **3:32:** Rut 4:17-22    <sup>☆</sup> **3:33:** Un 29:35    <sup>☆</sup> **3:38:** Un 1:27

kom kini ma kan.” <sup>4</sup> Tamen Yesu ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Sua imbot pataanja kek ta kembei:  
Kini men ko irao ikis tomtom sa ma imbot ndabok na som.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>5</sup> Tona Sadan ikami ma tisala lele ta imbot kor kat. To karau men mi iso i pa lele mi toono ta boozomen ma imap. <sup>6-7</sup> Mi iso pini ma iso: “Re. Koronj tau ndabokboknjan mi zanjan mi mburanjan taiŋgi, nio ko aŋkam ma iwe lem. Pa koronj ta boozomen taiŋgi imar nomoŋ kek. Tana sombe lelenj be aŋkam pa tomtom sa, na irao aŋkam pini. Mi nu itum tau. Sombe lek kumbum pio mi pakur yo, na koronj taiŋgi ko imap ma iwe lem.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Tamen Yesu ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Sua imbot pataanja kek ta kembei:  
Lek kumbum pa Merere Anutu ku mi mbeeze pa ni itutamen.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Mi Sadan ikam Yesu ma tila Yerusalem, mi tisala pa Urum Merere uteene, to iso lae pa Yesu ma iso: “Sombe nu Anutu Lutuunu, na mbot ti mi lu u ma sula. <sup>10-11</sup> Pa sua imbot pataanja kek ta kembei:

Ni ko iur sua pizin aŋela kini be timboro u mi matan pu.

Mi zin ko tisiibu,  
kokena punu se pat.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>12</sup> Tamen Yesu ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Tamen sua lwoono toro iso ta kembei:  
Nu irao toombo sorok Merere Anutu ku mburaana pepe.”<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **4:4:** Lo 8:3; Yesa 55:1-2    <sup>☆</sup> **4:6-7:** Yo 12:31; 2Kor 4:4; 1Yo 2:15+

<sup>☆</sup> **4:8:** Lo 6:13, 10:20    <sup>☆</sup> **4:10-11:** Mbo 91:11+    <sup>☆</sup> **4:12:** Lo 6:16; 1Kor 10:9

**13** Tana Sadan itoombo Yesu pa zaala ta boozomen ma som, to izemi ma imbot ḥana ri.◊

*Yesu iman̄ga pa uraata kini isu Galilea  
(Mt 4:12-17; Mk 1:14-15)*

**14** Toombojana tana imap na, Bubujan̄a Potom̄ana mburaana izeebe kat Yesu. To iman̄ga mi imili ma ila pa Galilea. Mi uruunu irak ma irao lele. **15** Ni ikamam sua pizin tomtom isu lup̄ana muriini kizin kizin, mi iwal biibi ta tileñ sua kini na, tiwidit uruunu.

*Zin Nasaret kan tiurla ki Yesu som mi tirepiili i  
(Mt 13:53-58; Mk 6:1-6)*

**16** Yesu ila kar kini Nasaret. Indeeñe ta ni musaana mi imar na, imbotmbot kar ta tana. Mi indeeñe aigule potom̄ana tabe keten su pa i na, ilela lup̄ana muriini. Pa mbulu kini ta kembejana. Ni ilela, to iman̄ga mi imender la iwal biibi matan be ipaata sua.◊

**17** Mi tisara ro ta sua ki Anutu kwoono Yesaya imbot se na ila kini, to ipeele ma indeeñe sua ta iso ta kembei. Isombe:

**18-19** Merere Bubujan̄a mburaana ise tio kek.

Pa ni iroogo yo mi iur yo be aŋla aŋsoyaara uruunu ambain̄ana pizin tomtom ta timbot ḥoobo na.

Mi ingo yo be aŋso pizin wal ta timbot la kan koi bizin naman na ta kembei:

“Koyooto ma kala. Kosa sa ipakaala yom mini som.”

Mi zin wal ta matan pisñan na, ingi be matan peere.

◊ **4:13:** Ibr 2:18, 4:15   ◊ **4:16:** Mt 2:23

Mi zin wal ta tomtom tiseseze matan mi tikototo  
zin na, nio aŋmar be aŋtaké zin pa pataŋana  
kizin.

Mi aŋmar be aŋsoyaara sua pizin tomtom ta kem-  
bei: Nol tabe Merere iswe kat kampeŋana  
kini i, ta ipet kek.”<sup>✳</sup>

**20** Yesu ipaata sua ma imap, to ilek ro mi iur la  
ki urum tuunu. Tona mbuleene su be iso ka ŋgar  
pizin. Tabé zin iwal ta timbot tina tikor matan  
pini. **21** Mi ni iman̄ga pa sua ta kembei: “Sua ta  
keleŋlen̄ i, koozi iur ŋonoono kek.”

**22** Iwal biibi tilen̄len̄ sua ta ni izzo pa kampeŋana  
ki Anutu na, tiwit uruunu mi tikam ŋgar boozo  
pa. To tisu na tiparzzo pizin. Tiso: “Wai, to ti, ni  
Yosep lutuunu tau. Mi parei ta ni irao izzo sua ta  
kembei?”<sup>✳</sup>

**23** Tana Yesu iso pizin ta kembei: “Nio aŋute.  
Niom ingi be koso yo pa sua ta gorgori tizzo na ma  
kosombe: ‘Nu tomtom ta urpewe zin tomtom pa  
mete kizin na, motom ingal be urpe itum munju.  
Mbulu ta amlen̄ nu kamam su kar Kapenaum na,  
parei ta kam su tingi som? Pa ingi sa itum kar ku  
na.’ ”<sup>✳</sup>

**24** To Yesu iseenge sua kini mini ma iso: “Nio aŋso  
kat piom: Tomtom ta so iwe Anutu kwoono, na  
itunu wal kini ko tiur lelen pini som.”<sup>✳</sup>

**25** Mbulu ta ipet munju na, moyom ingal som?  
Indeeŋe gorgor ki Anutu kwoono Ilia na, yan̄ isu  
som pa ndaama tel mi pakaana. Tana peteеле biibi

---

<sup>✳</sup> **4:18-19:** Yesa 61:1+; Yo 3:34; 2Kor 6:2    <sup>✳</sup> **4:22:** Mk 1:22; Yo  
6:42, 7:15    <sup>✳</sup> **4:23:** Mk 1:21+    <sup>✳</sup> **4:24:** Mt 13:57; Yo 4:44

ikam zin. Mi Israel nan na, noroŋa boozomen timbotmbot.<sup>25</sup>

<sup>26</sup> Tamen Anutu ingo Ilia ma ila be iuulu kizin tasa na som. Ni ingo i ma ila ki nora ta, ta imbot su kar Sarapet ta imbot lele pakaana ki Sidon na.<sup>26</sup>

<sup>27</sup> Mi indeeŋe gorgor ki Anutu kwoono Elisa tomini na, zin Israel tomtom kizin boozomen ta mbetmbeete sananŋana ikam zin. Tamen Elisa iurpe tomtom kizin tasa som. Iurpe Naeman itutamen ma mete iko pini. Naeman tana tomini, tomtom ki lele pakaana toro zaana Siria.”<sup>27</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Iwal biibi ta timbotmbot lela lupŋana leleene na, tileŋ Yesu sua kini, to keten ibeleu kat. <sup>29</sup> Tana timaŋga mi tiziiri i pa kar, to tiyaaru tataati ma tisala pa lele ndomoonoŋana ta kar kizin imbot pa na. Mi tisombe tipiri i sula pa lele sipkatŋana.

<sup>30</sup> Som, mi ni ipa pa mazwan, mi ibeleu ma imar ila lene.<sup>28</sup>

*Yesu iziiri bubuŋana sananŋana pa tomtom ta  
(Mk 1:21-28)*

<sup>31</sup> Yesu imaŋga mi isula pa kar ta ki Galilea, zaana Kapenaum. Mi indeeŋe aigule potomŋana tabe keten su pa i na, ni ikamam sua pizin tomtom.

<sup>32</sup> Mi zin tileŋ sua ma kwon itaanda. Pa ni izzo katkat sua raama mburaana kembei ta tomtom ta zaana pa uraata kini.<sup>29</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Mi lupŋana muriini leleene na, tomtom ta imbotmbot. Ni, bubuŋana sananŋana izeebi. Tana iboobo mi kalŋaana izalla ma iso: <sup>34</sup> “Aii, Yesu ki Nasaret, nu sombe kam parei piام؟ Ingi mar

<sup>25</sup> 4:25: 1Kin 17:1, 18:1; Yems 5:17+      <sup>26</sup> 4:26: 1Kin 17:8+

<sup>27</sup> 4:27: 2Kin 5:1+      <sup>28</sup> 4:30: Yo 8:59, 10:39      <sup>29</sup> 4:32: Mt 7:28+;

Yo 7:46

be pambiriizi yam? Nio aŋkilaalu kek. Nu Anutu tomtom kini potomŋana.”<sup>35</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Tamen Yesu iŋasaari ma iso: “Hait, mane mi yooto pini!” Tona bubunjana sananŋana ipalkeete tomtom tana isu iwal biibi kerem uunu mi iyooto pini. Mi ikam kosa sa pini som.

<sup>36</sup> Zin iwal biibi tire mbulu tina ma timurur pa Anutu mburaana. To tiparso pizin ma tiso: “Ingi sua ti pareiŋana? Ingi kembei tomtom tingi le mburaana mi zaana be iur sua pizin bubunjana sananŋan ma tiyooto ma tila len.” <sup>37</sup> Ingi uunu tingi tabe Yesu uruuunu irak ma irao lele pakaana tina.

*Yesu iziiri mete pizin wal boozomen  
(Mt 8:14-17; Mk 1:29-34)*

<sup>38</sup> To Yesu imanja ma izem lupŋana muriini tana, mi ilela Simon ruumu kini. Mi Simon rwoono mooribi, ni kuliini ibayou kat ma ikenne. Tabe titajroro Yesu be iuuli. <sup>39</sup> Tona Yesu ila ma imender salakaali, mi iyaamba mete tana be iyooto pini. To mooribi tana, burup ma imanja, mi ila iurpe kan kini.

<sup>40</sup> Rou ma zoŋ isula na, zin iwal tiyyo zin tomtom kizin ta mete matakiaŋa ikam zin na, ma tilala kini be iuulu zin. Mi ni iur namaana salakaala zin tataŋa, mi iurpe zin ma nin ambai lup. <sup>41</sup> Mi bubunjana sananŋan tomini tiyotyooto pizin tomtom, mi kalŋan izalla ta kor a ma tizzo: “Nu Anutu Lutuunu tau.” Tamen ni iyaamba zin mi ipetekē zin be tiswe i pepe. Paso, zin tiute: Ni ta Mesia.<sup>36</sup>

---

<sup>35</sup> **4:34:** Mt 8:29; Mk 1:24; Yems 2:19    <sup>36</sup> **4:41:** Mk 1:24+, 3:11+

*Yesu izzoyaryaara sua pizin tomtom  
(Mk 1:35-39)*

<sup>42</sup> Mberjberjana mi Yesu imanga ma ila pa lele ta ka tomtom somjana i bekena itutamen imbot. Mi som. Pa tomtom pakan tiru i ma timar. Beso tindeenji na, tisombe tiruuti. Kokena izem zin. <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>43</sup> Tamen ni imanga mi iso: “Som. Nio bela anja ma anjsoyaara uruunu ambaijana pa peeze ki Anutu ila kar bibip pakan tomimi. Pa Anutu ingo yo pa uraata ta kembei.” <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>44</sup> Tana ni iwwa pa lele pakaana ta zin Yuda timbotmbot pa na, mi izzoyaryaara sua lela lupjana muriini kizin kizin.

## 5

*Yesu iboobo zin naŋgaj mataana kan  
(Mt 4:18-22; Mk 1:16-20)*

<sup>1</sup> Aigule ta na, Yesu imendernder su peende ki yok tatiliuŋana Genesaret. Mi zin iwal biibi timokor la kini, mi tiliu i ma sik be tileŋ len sua ki Anutu. <sup>2</sup> Mi ni mataana ila na, ire woonjo ru ta tiyaaru sala ma timbotmbot. Pa katuunu bizin tisu ma tila tingurŋguuru pu kizin. <sup>3</sup> Woonjo ta na, ki Simon. Tana Yesu ila ma iso pini be iyaaru ma isula. To ise mi tikeltapaari ma tiperae ŋana ri. Tana ni mbuleene sala woonjo tana, mi ikam sua pizin iwal biibi.

<sup>4</sup> Ikam sua pizin ma imap, to iso lae pa Simon: “Kozo ŋgaltekeere ri mi teperae liŋana, to pu tiom isula. Pa inŋa ye murin.” <sup>5</sup> Simon ipekel kalŋaana

---

<sup>✳</sup> **4:42:** Mbo 5:3; Mt 14:23; Mk 6:46    <sup>✳</sup> **4:43:** Lu 8:1; 1Kor 9:16

ma iso: “Wai mos katuunu, mbenji amnok amnok ma som. Tamen ingi nu so, tana ko pu isula.” <sup>◎</sup>

<sup>6</sup> Beso timaŋga pa na, pu be rek. <sup>7</sup> To tikoolo lela pa waen bizin be tikam woongo toro ma tipet mi tiuulu zin. Zin timer mi tикинke zin ye pa pu ma tisula woongo ru mabe timonmon.

<sup>8</sup> Simon Petrus ire mbulu tana na, itop su Yesu kereeene uunu mi iso: “Biibi, mbot molo pio. Pa nio tomtom sanannoj.” <sup>◎</sup>

<sup>9-10</sup> Ni iso ta kembei paso, ziŋan waene bizin ta timbot woongo na, tire mbulu ki ye kamjana tana ipa ndel kat. Tabe timurur pa Anutu mburaana. Mi zin men som. Yems mi Yoan ta Zebedi lutuunu bizin mi tigabgaaba Petrus pa uraata na, zin tomini timurur pa.

Tamen Yesu iso pa Petrus ma iso: “Moto pepe. Indeeŋe ta koozi ma ila na, nu ko kam zin tomtom ta kembei.” <sup>11</sup> Tana tiyaaru woongo kizin ma tisala peende, to tizem koron kizin ta munjaana men ma imborene lup, mi tito i. <sup>◎</sup>

*Yesu iurpe tomtom ta mbetmbeete sananjana ikami*

(Mt 8:2-4; Mk 1:40-45)

<sup>12</sup> Indeeŋe Yesu imbotmbot kar ta na, tomtom ta, ni mbetmbeete sananjana ikam kati. Imar ma ire Yesu, to itop su kereeene uunu, mi itaŋroro i ma iso: “O biibi, sombe lelem isaana pio, na nu rao ziiri mete tio ti ma kulin injeeze mini.”

<sup>13</sup> Mi Yesu namaana ila ma iteegi, mi iso: “E, nio lelen be arjuulu u. Kulim ambai lak.” To loŋa men mi mete tana iko pini ma kuliini injeeze mini.

---

<sup>◎</sup> **5:5:** Yo 21:3+    <sup>◎</sup> **5:8:** Yesa 6:5; 1Tim 1:15+    <sup>◎</sup> **5:11:** Lu 5:28, 14:33; Pil 3:7+

**14** To Yesu ipeteke i be iso tomtom sa pa mbulu tana pepe. Mi iso pini. Iso: “La ma pamaala itum pa patoronjana ka tomtom sa muñgu. To kam patoronjana pa kulim ta ingeeze na, kembei ta tutu ki Mose iso na. Naso ipombol zin patoronjana kan be tiurla tio.” <sup>✳</sup>

**15** Tamen uraata kini uruunu irak ma iwe bijibi ma ilala, tabe zin iwal timekewe ma tilala kini be tileñlenji mibe iurpewe zin pa mete kizin. **16** Mi lwoono pakan na, ni izemzem zin iwal, mi ilala pa lele bilimjana be izuñzuñ. <sup>✳</sup>

*Yesu iurpe tomtom narapeñana ta  
(Mt 9:1-8; Mk 2:1-12)*

**17** Aigule ta na, Yesu ikamam sua pizin tomtom. Mi zin tutu kan mi ñgarjan pakan ki tutu, ta ziñan timbotmbot. Wal tana, pakan timar pa kar ta boozomen ki Galilea, pakan timar pa Ýudea, mi pakan timar pa Yerusalem. Mi Merere mburaana imbot se ki Yesu, tana ni irao be iurpe zin meterjan.

**18** Timbotmbot mi wal pakan tisiñ tomtom narapeñana ta ma timar. Mi tirru zaala be tikami ma tilela ruumu mi tiuri su Yesu kereeene uunu. **19** Tamen zalan sa som. Pa iwal biibi mete. Tana tikami ma tisala pa ruumu uteene, to tipetepis ruumu uteene, mi titu i ma isula ma indeñeñ kat Yesu ziñan iwal biibi keren uunu.

**20** Yesu ire wal tina urlanjana kizin imbol kat. Tana iso pa tomtom narapeñana tina ma iso: “Tiziñ, sanaana ku ta añreege pu ma ila ne kek.” <sup>✳</sup>

**21** Tabe zin tutu kan mi zin ñgarjan ki tutu tisu mi tiparzzo pizin. Tiso: “Ingi so tomtom ta

<sup>✳</sup> **5:14:** Wkp 14:1+; Lu 17:14    <sup>✳</sup> **5:16:** Mt 14:23; Mk 1:35, 6:46

<sup>✳</sup> **5:20:** Lu 7:48

ipasansaana sua pa Anutu i? Tomtom sa irao be reeNode sanaana? Anutu itutamen ta irao.” <sup>21</sup>

<sup>22</sup> Mi Yesu, ni iute ɳgar kizin kek. Tana ipekel kwon ma iso pizin. Iso: “Wai, parei ta leleyom iurur mi kakamam ɳgar boozo? <sup>23-24</sup> Sua taŋgoi ta imarra be aŋso? Aŋso pa tomtom taingi be aŋreege sanaana kini, som aŋso pini be burup ma imaŋga mi ipa? Mi lelej be niom kuute kat ta kembei: Tomtom Lutuunu, ni zaana be reeNode sanaana kizin tomtom isu toono.” Iso sua tana ma imap, to iso pa tomtom narapenjana tana ta kembei: “Nio aŋso pu: Maŋga, lek mi ku, mi la pa ruumu ku.” <sup>25</sup>

<sup>26</sup> To wal ta boozomen tikor matan pa narapenjana tina, mi ni imaŋga ma ilek mi kini, mi iwidit Anutu uruunu mi ila pa ruumu kini. <sup>27</sup> Mi zin iwal ta tire mos tana na, timurur pa Anutu mburaana mi tipakur zaana. Mi motionana biibi ikam zin ma tiso ta kembei: “Wai, mbulu ta koozi tere na, ipa ndel kat. Takam ɳgar pa ma tarao som.”

*Yesu iso pa Lebi ma ito i  
(Mt 9:9-13; Mk 2:13-17)*

<sup>28</sup> Yesu izem kar tina, mi ila, to ire tomtom ta iyyo takes ɳana i, zaana Lebi. Ni imbutultul su uraata kini muriini. Yesu ila to iso pini. Iso: “Mar to yo!” <sup>29</sup> To Lebi imaŋga ma izem koronj kini ta munjaana men ma imbole, mi ito Yesu. <sup>30</sup>

<sup>31</sup> Kaimer to Lebi ikam kini biibi pa Yesu isu ta ruumu kini a. Mi wal boozo ta tiyyo takesjan i, zinjan zin tomtom pakan timar ma zinjan timbotmbot mi tikanan kini. <sup>32</sup> Wal tutu kan pakan zinjan

---

<sup>21</sup> **5:21:** Mbo 32:5; Yesa 43:25; Mika 7:18; Lu 7:49    <sup>22</sup> **5:23-24:** Yo 5:8    <sup>23</sup> **5:28:** Lu 5:11, 14:33; Pil 3:7+

gaabaŋan kizin ta len ŋgar biibi pa tutu i tire mbulu tana, to timaŋga mi tikam ŋunuŋŋunuŋ pa. Mi tiso pizin naŋaŋ ki Yesu ma tiso: “Wai, parei ta niom tina kagabgaaba zin wal ta tiyyo takesŋan i mi zin wal sananŋan ma niomŋan kakanan mi kiwinin la mbata?” <sup>31</sup>

<sup>31</sup> Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Parei? Tomtom ta iurpewe zin meteŋjan i, ko ila pizin wal ta nin ambaimbaiŋan? Som. Ni ilala be iuulu zin meteŋjan. <sup>32</sup> Mi nio ta kembena. Aŋmar be aŋboobo zin wal ndeeŋenjan na som. Aŋmar be aŋboobo zin wal sananŋan bekena titooro lelen mi tizem mbulu kizin sananŋana.” <sup>32</sup>

*Wiŋjana pa mbulu ki kini ŋgalsekŋana  
(Mt 9:14-15; Mk 2:18-20)*

<sup>33</sup> To zin tiso: “Zin naŋaŋ ki Yoan na, tingalseksek zitun pa kini kanŋana bekena matan ingal Anutu mi tikamam suŋŋana. Mi zin tutu kan tomini, naŋaŋ kizin tikamam ta kembei. Tamen nu ku na, som. Tikanan ma tiwinin pa aigule ta boozomen.”

<sup>34</sup> Tona Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Ambai. Mi ta sombe tikam kini biibi pa ula popoŋana sa, mi ni ziŋjan toroono bixin timbotmbot, ko kuur ŋgalseki pizin pa kini kanŋana? Som. <sup>33</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Mi kaimer, ma sombe wal sa timar mi tikam tomtom ta iwoolo popoŋana na ma izem zin, tona toroono bixin tana ko lelen ipata mi tingalsek zitun pa kini kanŋana.”

---

<sup>31</sup> 5:30: Lu 15:1+    <sup>32</sup> 5:32: Yo 3:17; 1Tim 1:15    <sup>33</sup> 5:34: Yo 3:29

*Zaala muŋguŋana irao igaaba zaala popoŋjana na som*  
*(Mt 9:16-17; Mk 2:21-22)*

<sup>36</sup> Yesu iso makinj, mi ikam sua tooroŋjana taingi pizin tomini: Isombe: “Lak, ko teyembut kawaala popoŋjana pakaana mi tesesekaala la ki kawaala muŋguŋana? Som. Kokena ipasaana kawaala popoŋjana. Mi tomini, kawaala popoŋjana tana, ko raraate pa muŋguŋana som. <sup>37</sup> Mi yok baen popoŋjana ta kembena. Ko tilinj sula baen putuunu muŋguŋana? Inako som tomini. Kokena baen popoŋjana iti putuunu muŋguŋana, to imapaala mi baen borok su lene. To baen raama putuunu tisaana lup. <sup>38</sup> Som. Baen popoŋjana bela isula putuunu popoŋjana. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>39</sup> Mi zin wal ta tiwinin baen muŋguŋana na, lelen pa popoŋjana som. Pa ina kola tiso ta kembei: ‘E-e, kanda muŋguŋana men imar. Pa ina ambai.’”  
<sup>◊</sup>

## 6

*Yesu ta imborro aigule potomŋjana*  
*(Mt 12:1-8; Mk 2:23-28)*

<sup>1</sup> Indeenje aigule potomŋjana ta kizin Yuda tabe keten su pa i, na Yesu zirjan naŋgaŋ kini tiwwa pa zaala ta iila pa wit lene. Mi naŋgaŋ kini tiwwa ma tila, mi tikewe ɻonon ma timbulmbuulu se naman be kulin ikam pokpok mi tikanan. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Mi tutu kan pakan tire zin, to tiwi zin. Tiso: “Ai, iŋgi sa aigule potomŋjana tabe ketende su pa i.

---

<sup>◊ 5:38:</sup> Ngo 15:1+; Ro 10:4; Ibr 8:13    <sup>◊ 5:39:</sup> Ro 10:16    <sup>◊ 6:1:</sup>  
 Lo 23:25

Kekewe wit ḥonon paso? Pa mbulu ta kembei na, tutu ḥngalsek pa.”<sup>6:2</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Yesu isu to ipekel kwon ma iso: “Sua ta iso pa mazwaana ta king Dabit ziyan wal kini petel zin ma tiru zalan na, niom kapaata som? <sup>4</sup> Sua tana iso ta kembei: Mazwaana tana, Dabit ilela beeze ki Anutu, mi ikam narabu potomjana ta tiurur la Anutu kereene uunu na. Narabu tana, ka ḥngalsekijanan. Pa tutu iso zin patoronjana kan men ta tira be tikan. Mi som. Dabit ikam ma ikan, mi ikam pizin wal kini ma tikan tomimi. Mi ka sua sa som.”<sup>6:4</sup> <sup>5</sup> To Yesu iseēnge sua kini ma iso: “Aigule potomjana tabe ketende su pa i, na Tomtom Lutuunu ta imborro.”<sup>6:5</sup>

*Yesu iurpe tomtom nama kaamañana pa aigule potomjana*

(Mt 12:9-14; Mk 3:1-6)

<sup>6</sup> Indeeñje aigule potomjana toro tabe keten su pa i na, Yesu ilela lupjana muriini ta, mi ikamam sua ki Anutu pizin tomtom. Mi tomtom ta imbotbot lela lupjana tana. Ni namaana woono ikaama.

<sup>7</sup> Mi zin ḥgarjan ki tutu ziyan zin tutu kan pakan tireudut Yesu, beso ni iurpe tomtom tina pa aigule potomjana, tonabe iwe le uunu be tingal mataana pa. <sup>8</sup> Tamen Yesu, ni ikam la ḥgar kizin kek. Tana iso pa tomtom nama kaamañana tina ma isombe: “Mañga mi mender la iwal biibi matan.” To ni imañga ma imender.

<sup>9</sup> Mi Yesu iwi zin ma iso: “Lak. Añwi yom. Mbulu pareiñana ta ito kat aigule potomjana ka tutu.

---

<sup>6:2:</sup> Kam 20:10, 34:21    <sup>6:4:</sup> Wkp 24:5+; 1Sam 21:1+    <sup>6:5:</sup> Kol 2:16+

Takam mbulu ambaiŋana, som mbulu sananŋana?  
Tu'uulu zin tomtom, som tapasaana zin?"

<sup>10</sup> Mi mataana ikam zin iwal makinj, to iso pa tomtom tana. Iso: "Swooro nomom." Beso iswooro namaana na, ambai. <sup>11</sup> Tabe zin tutu kan keten ibeleu kat mi tiparso pizin ma tiso: "Ingi kozo ko takam parei pini?"

*Yesu ipeikat naŋgaŋ laamuru mi ru ma tiwe lene  
(Mt 10:1-4; Mk 3:13-19)*

<sup>12</sup> Mben ta na, Yesu isala abal ta be isuŋ pa Anutu. Izuŋzuŋ ma ila berek, <sup>13</sup> to iboobo zin naŋgaŋ kini ma timar, mi ipeikat tomtom kizin laamuru mi ru, mi iur zin pa uraata be tiwe le ŋgoŋana. <sup>14</sup> Wal tina zan ta kembei: Simon (ni, Yesu ipaata zaana toro be Petrus) mi tiziini Andreas, Yems ma Yoan, Pilip, Batolomai, <sup>15</sup> Matai, Tomas, Yems ta Alpai lutuunu i, Simon (ni igab-gaaba zin wal ta tisombe tikam malmal pa Rom mi tiziiri zin na), <sup>16</sup> Yudas ta Yems lutuunu, mi Yudas Iskariot ta kaimer iur Yesu ila ka koi bizin naman.

*Yesu ikam sua pizin tomtom mi iurpe zin meteŋjan  
(Mk 3:7-12)*

<sup>17</sup> To Yesu zinjan naŋgaŋ kini tisula ma timender su lele keteeneŋana. Lele tina, ina zin iwal biibi timar timbot. Zin wal ta titoto i na, zinjan wal boozo kat ki Yudea, Yerusalem, mi zin sousou uunu kan ki Tiro mi Sidon tomini. <sup>18</sup> Zin timar be tileŋji, mibe iurpe zin pa mete kizin. Mi zin tau bubuŋana sananŋan tipasansaana zin na, ni izirziiri bubuŋan tana pizin. <sup>19</sup> Mi zin iwal biibi tana tiliu i ma titomtoombo be titeegi men tau.

Paso, mburaana biibi iyotyooto pini, mi ikamam ma tomtom boozomen nin ambai mini.

*Zin wal tabe menmeen zin  
(Mt 5:1-12)*

<sup>20</sup> Yesu mataana ila kizin naŋgaŋ kini, mi iso ta kembei:

“Niom wal ta leyom koron somŋoyom na, leleyom ambai pa kampeŋana ki Anutu ta imbotmbot se tiom.

Pa inŋgi kombot lela peeze ki Anutu kek.◊

<sup>21</sup> Mi niom ta koozi petel yom i, na leleyom ambai, pa kampeŋana ki Anutu ta imbotmbot se tiom.

Pa ni ko ikam koyom kini mi karao kat.

Mi niom ta koozi leleyom ipata mi katanṭaŋ i, na leleyom ambai pa kampeŋana ki Anutu ta imbotmbot se tiom.

Pa niom ko leleyom ambai kat mi keseenŋe.◊

<sup>22</sup> “Mi niom ta so kototo Tomtom Lutuunu, mi ikam ma tomtom tiur koi piom, mi tiziiri yom pa lupŋana kizin, mi tipiri sua repiiliŋana piom, mi tipasaana zoyom ma tire yom kembei wal sananŋoyom kat, na leleyom ambai pa kampeŋana ki Anutu ta imbotmbot se tiom.◊

<sup>23</sup> Leleyom ambai mi kululu yom raama menmeen yom biibi. Pa kadoono tiom biibi, ta izza yom ta saamba a. Kere. Mbulu tana popoŋana som. Muŋgu tumbun bizin tomini, tikamam mbulu raraate men pa Anutu kwoono bizin.◊

*Zin wal tabe lelen ipata*

---

◊ **6:20:** Mt 25:34; Yems 2:5    ◊ **6:21:** Mbo 126:5+; Yesa 55:1+; Tur 7:16+    ◊ **6:22:** Yo 15:19, 16:2; 1Pe 4:14    ◊ **6:23:** Ngo 5:41, 7:52;

1Tes 2:15

**24** “Aiss, niom ta koozi leyom koroj boozo ma karaao kat, na ra, tembel yom kek.

Pa koroj tiom ambaijana ta kakam pataaŋa kek.<sup>☆</sup>

**25** Mi niom ta koozi karao kat pa koyom kini, na ra, tembel yom kek.

Pa niom ko petel yom ma kombot ḥoobo.

Mi niom ta koozi leleyom ambai kat mi kezenzeenje, na ra, tembel yom kek.

Pa niom ko leleyom ipata, mi kataŋ ma keyeryer.<sup>☆</sup>

**26** “Mi niom ta wal boozomen tiwidit uruyom na, tembel yom kek. Pa muŋgu zin wal ta tipakamkaam ma tiso sorok be zin tiwe Anutu kwoono bizin na, tumbuyom bizin tipakurkur zin ta kembena.<sup>☆</sup>

*Tuur lelende pa kanda koi бизин*  
(Mt 5:38-48)

**27** “Niom ta kelenjeŋ yo i, nio aŋso piom ta kemberi: Kuur leleyom pa koyom koi бизин, mi kakamam mbulu ambaijana men pizin wal ta tiurur koi piom.<sup>☆</sup>

**28** Zin wal ta so tiwirri sua sananŋana piom na, kuzuŋzuŋ Merere be ikampe zin. Mi zin tomtom ta so tikamam mbulu sananŋana piom na, kuzuŋzuŋ pizin.<sup>☆</sup>

**29** Sombe tomtom sa ipeeze poŋom, na pekel namaana pepe. Tooru mi ipeeze pakaana tomini. Mi sombe tomtom sa ikam mburu ku kor kana, na kam meleebe kana ma ila pini tomini. Ruutu pepe.<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **6:24:** Lu 16:25; Yems 5:1    <sup>☆</sup> **6:25:** Yesa 65:13    <sup>☆</sup> **6:26:** Yo 15:19; 1Yo 4:5; Yems 4:4    <sup>☆</sup> **6:27:** Ro 12:20    <sup>☆</sup> **6:28:** Lu 23:34; Ngø 7:60    <sup>☆</sup> **6:29:** 1Kor 6:7

**30** Zin tomtom ta sombe tisuŋu pa len koron, na kam pizin. Mi sombe tomtom sa ikam koron ku sa, na so pini be ipimiili pepe.<sup>☆</sup>

**31** Mbulu ta niom leleyom be zin wal tikam piom, na niom kupumuunju pizin.<sup>☆</sup>

**32** “Niom sombe kuurur leleyom pizin wal ta lelen piom men, na asinj ko ipakur yom? Som. Pa zin wal sananjan tikamam ta kembena tomini.

**33** Mi sombe kakampe zin wal ta tikampe yom men, na asinj ko ipakur yom? Som. Pa ina, zin wal sananjan tikamam ta kembena tomini. **34** Mi niom sombe kakamam koron tiom ilala pizin tomtom ta niom kuute zin tirao be tipekel, na asinj ko ipakur yom? Som. Pa ina, zin wal sananjan tikamam ta kembena tomini. Pa bela tiute kembei zin ko tikam len pekeljana ta ikot kat koron kizin, tonia tiyok pizin tomtom be tikam koron kizin.

**35** Tamen niom na, kuur leleyom pa koyom koi bizin, mi kakampe zin. Kakam koron pizin raama leleyom. Mi kuur motoyom pa leyom pekeljana sa pepe. Naso kakam mbulu ki Tomoyom Anutu kor kana, mi ni ikam leyom kadoono biibi. Pa zin wal sananjan mi zin wal ta matan mbelelele pa kampejana kini na, ni ikampewe zin men.<sup>☆</sup>

**36** Tana leleyom izanzaana pizin tomtom, mi ku'uluulu zin kembei Tomoyom Anutu ikamam.

*Tere waende bizin kembei wal sananjan pepe  
(Mt 7:1-6)*

**37** “Kere waeyom bizin mi loŋa koso zin sananjan pepe. Kokena Anutu ire yom tomini kembei wal sananjoyom. Mi kaŋgal waeyom

---

<sup>☆</sup> **6:30:** Lo 15:7+; 1Yo 3:17    <sup>☆</sup> **6:31:** Mt 7:12    <sup>☆</sup> **6:35:** Ro 5:8

bizin matan pepe. Kokena niom tomini, Anutu ingal motoyom. Tana kumuŋai waeyom бизин, mi kezem ңгар pa sanaana kizin. Naso Anutu imunjai yom tomini mi ireege sanaana tiom.◊

**38** “Ku'uluulu zin tomtom. Naso kendeeŋe leyom ulaanja pakan tomini. Pa mbulu mi koron am-baimbaiŋan ta so kakam pizin tomtom, inako kere ka pekelŋana ta ilip ma ilip kat. Pa mbulu mi koron ta so kakam pizin tomtom, ta ko imiili piom.”◊

**39** Yesu ikam sua tooroŋana taiŋgi pizin tomini. Iso: “Parei? Sombe tomtom mata pisŋana tasa imuŋgu mi iso waene toro ta mata pisŋana i pa zaala, ko ziru titop sula naala som? Som. Ko titop.◊

**40** Mi naŋgan ta buri ikamam ңgar i, ko irao be ilip pa kolman ta ipaute i? Som. Tamen naŋgan tana, sombe ikam kat ңgar, inako iwe kembei ta kolman ta ipaute i na.◊

**41-42** “Re. Ke pakaana biibi ta imbot la motom na, yamaana som? Kena parei ta loŋa kwom la pa ke tipiini ri ta imbot la toŋmatizin ku mataana na, mi su ma so pini: ‘A barau, ke tipiini ri ta imbot la motom na, nio aŋsombe aŋjuulu u mi aŋpai ma isu lene.’ Ina nu kam pakaamŋana! Pai nu ku ta biibi na ma isu muŋgu. Naso re kat tipiini ta imbot la toŋmatizin ku tana mataana na, mi irao pai ma isu lene.◊

*Ke ңonoono ta iswe ke pareiŋana  
(Mt 7:16-18, 12:33-35)*

◊ **6:37:** Mt 6:14; Ro 2:1; Yems 2:13    ◊ **6:38:** Tut 19:17; Mk 4:24;

Ga 6:7+    ◊ **6:39:** Mt 15:14    ◊ **6:40:** Mt 10:24+; Yo 13:16, 15:20

◊ **6:41-42:** Ro 2:1+

**43** “Ke ambainjana ko irao ipiyooto ηonoono sananjana sa na som. Mi ke sananjana ta kembena. Ko irao ipiyooto ηonoono ambainjana sa na som. **44** Tana iti tere la pa ke ηonoono, tona tikilaala. Ke ambainjana, som sananjana. Parei, ko worwooro matanmatannjana ipiyooto kanda ηonoono ambainjana sa be teke? Som. **45** Ina raraate men pizin tomtom. Wal ambaimbaijan na, tipiyotyooto mbulu ambaimbaijan ta imbotmbot la lelen na. Mi wal sananjan na, tipiyotyooto mbulu sananjan ta imbotmbot la lelen na. Pa ηgar ta lelende bok pa, ta iwedet pa kwondo.

*Tomtom ru tipo ruumu*

(Mt 7:24-27)

**46** “Parei ta niom kawatwaata yo be Merere, Merere, tamen kototo sua tio som?<sup>◇</sup>

**47** Tomtom ta so imar tio mi ileŋleŋ la sua tio mi itoto na, tomtom tina, ni pareiŋana? Ko aŋso yom pini.<sup>◊</sup>

**48** Ni kembei tomtom ta iso ipo ruumu, mi ikel kitiumbi muriini ma isula kat ta ran na. Beso yan mosoolo isu ma wo ipet mi itok ruumu tana, na irao imuzu na som. Paso, tomtom tana, ni ipo ruumu mboljana kat. **49** Tamen tomtom ta ni ileŋleŋ sorok kalŋon, mi itoto som, ni kembei tomtom ta ipo ruumu pa ke kaskas, mi iur sorok su toono. Tabe indeeŋe yan biibi ma wo ipet, to lonja men mi ruumu tana borok su lene, mi ka mburu ta boozomen porokporok ma imap.”

<sup>◇</sup> **6:46:** Yems 2:26    <sup>◊</sup> **6:47:** Ro 2:13; Yems 1:22

## 7

*Yesu iurpe mbesooŋo ta ki biibi kizin malmal kan  
(Mt 8:5-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ikam sua tana pizin tomtom ma imap, to imanya ma ila pa kar Kapenaum. <sup>2</sup> Mi tomtom ta ki Rom, ta imborro zin wal malmal kan tomto lamata na, ni imbotmbot. Mi ni le mbesooŋo ambaiŋana ta, ta ni leleene pini ilip. Mi mbesooŋo tina, ni mete biibi ikami mabe imeete. <sup>3</sup> Tana indeeŋe biibi tana ilen Yesu uruunu, tona iŋgo zin kolman pakan kizin Yuda ma tila be tiso pa Yesu ma imar be iurpe mbesooŋo kini ma niini ambai. <sup>4</sup> Tana timar ki Yesu, mi titanroro i ma tiso: “Ou, ko irao be mar mi uulu tomtom tinga. Pa ni tomtom ambaiŋana. <sup>5</sup> Ni iur kat leleene piti Yuda, mi ipo leyam lupŋana muriini ta.”

<sup>6</sup> To ziŋan Yesu timaŋga ma tila. Tigaraу ruumu, mi biibi kizin malmal kan iŋgo wal kini pakan ma tila tiso pa Yesu. Tisombe: “Merere, biibi tiam iso pu ta kembei. Iso: ‘Mbuulu itum pa pai pepe. Pa nio tomtom ambaiŋoj som. Tana leleŋ be nu mar ruumu tio pepe. <sup>7</sup> Uunu tingi tabe re, ituŋ irao aŋma som. Mi nio aŋurla ta kembei: Nu sombe ur sua men, na mbesooŋo tio ko niini ndabok. <sup>8</sup> Pa nio aŋute pa ituŋ. Nio ti aŋbot la zin bibip pakan kopon mbarman. Mi zin malmal kan pakan timbot la nio kopoŋ mbarmaana. Tana sombe aŋso pa tingi ma aŋso: ‘La!’ nako ila. Mi sombe aŋso pa tinga: ‘Mar!’ nako imar. Mi sombe aŋso pa mbesooŋo tio: ‘Kam ta kembei.’ nako ikam.’”

<sup>9</sup> Yesu ilen sua kizin tana na, imurur pa. To itoori mi iso pizin iwal ta titoto i na. Iso: “Nio aŋso kat

piom. Nio aŋdeeŋe tomtom sa ki Israel ta urlaŋana kini imbol kembei wal taingi biibi kizin na som.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>10</sup> Tona zin wal ta biibi tana iŋgo zin ma tila na, timili ma timar ruumu. Tipet ruumu na, tire mbe-sooŋo ki biibi tau, ni niini ambai ma imbotmbot.

### *Yesu ipei nora ta lutuunu ma iman̄ga mini*

<sup>11</sup> Aigule toro na, Yesu iman̄ga ma ila pa kar Nain. Mi zin naŋgaj kini ziŋjan zin iwal biibi tito i ma tila. <sup>12</sup> Tila ma tigarau zaala kwoono ki kar, to tire wal pakan tisiŋ uri ta ma tizem kar mi timar. Tomtom meetenjana tana, ina ra, nora lutuunu ta itutamenjana. Tabé iwal biibi ki kar tina, tigaabi mi ziŋjan tipa ma timar.

<sup>13</sup> Merere ire nora tana ma leleene isaana pini. To iso lae pini. Iso: “A barau, tan̄ pepe!” <sup>14</sup> Mi ipa ma ila ma iteege ke poŋana ta uri imbot sala na, to zin tomtom ta tisiŋi na tuŋ ma timbotmbot. Mi Yesu iso: “Naŋgaj, nio aŋso pu: Maŋga!”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>15</sup> To tomtom meetenjana tana burup ma iman̄ga, mi imbutul mi izzo sua. To Yesu ikami mi iuri ila ki naana.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>16</sup> Tabé motoŋjana biibi ikam zin iwal, mi ti-wit Anutu uruuunu ma tiso: “Wai, iŋgi ko Anutu kwoono zaanaŋjana ta imbotmbot mazwanda i. Ingi Anutu mataana iŋgal iti wal kini mi iuulu iti kek.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>17</sup> Tana Yesu uruuunu irak ma irao toono ta boozomen kizin Yuda mi kar zilŋanzilŋan tomini.

### *Yoan iŋgo naŋgaj kini ma tila ki Yesu (Mt 11:2-19)*

---

<sup>☆</sup> **7:9:** Mt 15:28    <sup>☆</sup> **7:14:** Lu 8:54; Ngo 9:40    <sup>☆</sup> **7:15:** 1Kin 17:17+; 2Kin 4:32+    <sup>☆</sup> **7:16:** Lu 1:68,76, 24:19; Yo 4:19

**18** Yoan nañgañ kini tila ma tiso Yoan pa mbulu boozomen ta Yesu ikamam na. Tabe Yoan iboobo nañgañ kini ru, **19** mi ingo zin ma tila ki Merere be tiwi i ta kembei: “Ulaanja tabe imar i, ina nu tau? Som amsa tomtom toro sa?”

**20** Tana ziru tila ma tipet ki Yesu, to tiso: “Yoan ta yok kamjana tomtom na, ingo yam ma amar be amwi u: Ulaanja tabe imar i, nu tau? Som amsa tomtom toro sa?”<sup>20</sup>

**21** Indeeñe mazwaana tana Yesu, ni iurpewe zin tomtom boozomen ta mete matakiña ikam zin na. Mi izirziiri bubujana sananjan, mi iurpewe tomtom boozomen ta matan pisjan na, ma tire lele mini. **22** Tana Yesu ipekel wiñjana kizin ma isombe: “Uraata ta kerre mi sua ta keleñleñ i, kimiili ma kala, to koso Yoan pa. Koso pini: Matan pisjan tire lele, mi narapeñan tipa, kulin mbetmbeeteñan na, kulin injeeze mini, talñjan munjan tileñ sua, meeñean timañga, mi uruunu ambaiñana ilala pizin wal ta timbot ñoobo na. **23** Mi tomtom ta so leleene iwe ru pio som, mi ikiskis urlañana kini, nako menmeeni pa kampenjana ki Anutu tabe ise kini i.”<sup>21</sup>

**24-25** Yoan ñgoñana kini timiili ma tila, to Yesu iso pizin iwal biibi pa Yoan. Iso: “Indeeñe ta niom kala lele bilimjana be kere Yoan na, koso ko kere sokorei? Me wiini ta miiri ipamirri i? Som tomtom sa ta iru pa mburu ambaimbaiñan? Ina som! Pa zin wal ta tirru pa mburu ambaimbaiñan ta kadon bibip i, mi zin mbio uunu na, zin timbotbot ruumu kizin king. Mi irao tizem murin ambaimbaiñan tana na som. **26** Lak! Kena kala be

---

<sup>20</sup> **7:20:** Mal 3:1    <sup>21</sup> **7:23:** Yesa 29:18+, 35:5+, 61:1; Lu 4:18

kere sokorei? Anutu kwoono sa, na? Mikelenj. Nio aŋso kat piom: Yoan tina, ni zaana ruk ten ŋana pa Anutu kwoono bizin ta boozomen. <sup>27</sup> Ina ni ta tibeede ka sua pataanja kek ta kembei: ‘Re. Nio ko aŋgo tomtom tasa be iwe kwonj. Mi ni ko imuunjgu mi iurpe zaala pu.’<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Nio aŋso kat piom. Wal boozomen ta nan bizin tipeebe zin su toono ti na, tasa zaana biibi ma ilip pa Yoan na som. Tamen tomtom sorokŋana sa, isombe ikilaala kat peeze ki Anutu mi imbot lela, na ni ilip pa Yoan.”

<sup>29</sup> Tomtom ta munŋana men ziŋan zin wal ta tiyyo takesŋan i, tileŋ sua tana na, tikam ŋgar pa mi tiso: “O Anutu, mbulu kini, ina indeeŋe men.” Pa zin tiurla sua ki Yoan mi tikam yok kek.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>30</sup> Tamen zin tutu kan mi zin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu na, titit uraata ta Anutu isombe ikam pizin. Pa tiurla sua ki Yoan som, tana tikam yok som.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>31</sup> Yesu ikam sua toorŋana ma iso: “Ingi ko aŋso parei pizin wal ta koozi timbotmbot i? Wal ti pareiŋjan? <sup>32</sup> Zin kembei pikin ta timbutultul isu kar keteene, mi tiboboobo la pa waen bizin ma tiso:

‘Niam amse kombom piom,  
mi niom karak som.  
Mi ambo lelaŋ,  
mi niom kataŋ som.’

<sup>33</sup> “Pa Yoan, ta yok kamŋana ka tomtom na, ni imar na iwinin baen som mi igabgaaba zin tomtom pa kini biibi kannŋana som. Mi niom leleyom

---

<sup>☆</sup> **7:27:** Mal 3:1; Mk 1:2    <sup>☆</sup> **7:29:** Lu 3:12    <sup>☆</sup> **7:30:** Mt 21:32

pini som, mi kosombe ni bubuñana sananñana izeebi.<sup>34</sup> To Tomtom Lutuunu imar mi ikanan ma iwinin. Tamen niom leleyom pini som tomini, mi kosombe: ‘Ingi to tau igabgaaba zin wal sananñan mi zin tau tiyyo takesñan i, mi ziñan timbel kini kanñana mi baen winñana’.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Tamen Anutu ñgar kini, ina biibi mi indeeñe men. Tana zin tomtom ta titoto ñgar ki Anutu na, zin tikilaala kembei ñgar tana, ina indeeñe men.”

*Mbulu ta tomtom tutu kana ta mi moori sananñana ta tikam pa Yesu*

<sup>36</sup> Zin tutu kan, tomtom kizin ta, zaana Simon, iso pa Yesu be ila ruumu kini ma ziñan tikan kini. Yesu ila ma ziñan mbulen su pa kini kanñana.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>37</sup> Moori ta ki kar tana, ni moori sananñana. Ilen kembei Yesu imbotmbot la ruumu ki tomtom tana pa kini kanñana, to ikam ñgere kuziiniñana mi ila.

<sup>38</sup> Ila to mbuleene isu ta Yesu kumbuunu uunu, mi itantaj ma mata luluunu itoptop se Yesu kumbuunu. Mana imus pa ute ruunu, mi imbeñbeeñe pini. To isu na, iliñ ñgere kuziiniñana ise Yesu kumbuunu.

<sup>39</sup> Ruumu katuunu ta iboobo Yesu ma ila na, ni ire mbulu tina, to iso pa itunu. Iso: “Wai, sombe tomtom tingi, ni Anutu kwoono ñonoono, so ikilaala moori ta itekteegi na kek. Pa ni sa moori sananñana na.” <sup>40</sup> Yesu isu mi iso: “Simon, nio len sua ri tabe añso pu.”

Simon iso: “Mos katuunu, so lak!”

<sup>41</sup> To Yesu iso: “Tomtom ru tila ki tomtom ta, mi tikam mbun la kini. Ta ikam pius tomooru laamuru, toro ikam pius lamata. <sup>42</sup> Tamen kaimer

---

<sup>☆</sup> **7:34:** Lu 5:29+, 15:1+    <sup>☆</sup> **7:36:** Lu 11:37

ziru len pat sa be tikot som. To tomtom tana imuŋai zin, mi iyembut mbun kizin ma imborene. Lak, wal ru tana, injoi ko leleene pa tomtom tana ilip?”

<sup>43</sup> Simon iso: “Inako tomtom ta ikam mbun biibi mi koron̄ katunuŋ ūmuŋ i na.” Mi Yesu iso: “Ambai, nu so kat.”

<sup>44</sup> To itoori ma kereene ila ki moori tau, mi iso pa Simon: “Lak, nu so pio, ta aŋmar ruumu ku ti. Tamen nu kam leŋ yok sa be aŋguuru kumbuŋ? Som. Mi re moori ti. Ni inŋuuru kumbuŋ pa mata luluunu mi imus pa ute ruunu.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>45</sup> Mi nu mbeŋbeeŋe pio som. Mi ni na, imbeli. Pa indeeŋe ta aŋle aŋbot ti na, ni imbeŋbeeŋe pa kumbuŋ mi inoknok men i. <sup>46</sup> Mi nu liŋ ŋgere risa isala uteŋ som. Tamen ni na, iliŋ ŋgere kuziiniŋana ise kumbuŋ.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>47</sup> “Tana nio aŋso pu. Nonoono, moori ti sanaana kini biibi. Tamen sanaana kini ta boozomen, nio aŋreege ma imap lup. Tanata ni iur kat leleene pio. Mi ni ta indemeere ma isombe le sanaana musaari, inako iur kat leleene pio som.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>48</sup> To Yesu iso pa moori tana: “Sanaana ku ta boozomen, nio aŋreege kek.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>49</sup> Tabé wal ta ziŋan tikanan na, tikam ŋgar boozo ma tiso: “To ti, ni asiŋ ta iso ni irao be ireege sanaana?”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>50</sup> Mi Yesu iso pa moori: “Urlaŋana ku ta ikamke u kek. La raama lelem ambai.”<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆ 7:44:</sup> Un 18:4   <sup>☆ 7:46:</sup> Mbo 23:5   <sup>☆ 7:47:</sup> Mbo 32:1   <sup>☆ 7:48:</sup> Mt 9:2; Mk 2:5+; Lu 5:20+   <sup>☆ 7:49:</sup> Mt 9:3; Mk 2:7   <sup>☆ 7:50:</sup> Mt 9:22; Mk 10:52; Lu 17:19, 18:42

**8***Zin moori ta tigabgaaba Yesu bizin ma ziyan tiwwa*

<sup>1</sup> Kaimer mana, Yesu imanja pa pai mini. Ila kar ta, ikam uruunu ambaijana pizin pa peeze ki Anutu makinj, to ila kar toro. Ta kembei mi iwwa pa kar bibip mi kar munmun ta boozomen, mi izzo zin pa uruunu ambaijana. Mi nañgañ kini laamuru mi ru, <sup>2</sup> ziyan zin moori pakon ta Yesu iziiri bubuñana sananñan mi mete ma iko pizin na, tigabgaabi ma ziyan tila. Zin moori tana zan ta kembei: Maria ki Magdala (ni ta Yesu iziiri bubuñana sananñan lamata mi ru ma tiko pini na), <sup>3</sup> Yoana ta kusiini Kuza na (Kuza tana, ni iuluulu Erot pa uraata pakon), to Susana, mi zin pakon tommini. Zin moori tana ra, tiuluulu Yesu ziyan nañgañ kini pa kan kini ma len koron pakon. <sup>◊</sup>

*Sua tooroñana pa kini iweniwen tiyaaranjana  
(Mt 13:1-9; Mk 4:1-9)*

<sup>4</sup> Mazwaana ta, iwal biibi kizin karkari timar-mar ki Yesu be tileñ sua. Mi ni ikam sua tooroñana taiñgi pizin. Isombe:

<sup>5</sup> “Lwoono ta na, tomtom ta, ni ikam kini iweniwen mi ila mokleene kini be itiyaara. Itiyaryaara ma ila na, pakon titoptop su zaala keteene ma tomtom tipadagdaaga, mi man timar ma tire su pa, to tiña kan ma tila. <sup>6</sup> Mi pakon titoptop su toono ta raj biibi imbot meleebe na. Tabe tindom ma tise ma timetmeete. Pa toono kerekereñana mi ka yok somñana. <sup>7</sup> Mi pakon na, titoptop su lele ta worwooro matanmatannan tindomdom pa

---

<sup>◊</sup> **8:3:** Mt 27:55

i. Beso worwooro tindom na, tikaukau kini tana ma isaana kat. <sup>8</sup> Mi pakan na, titoptop su toono ambaiñana. Tana titum ma tise mi tipiyooto ñonon boozo kat kembei tomta lamatanja.”

Yesu ikam sua tooronjana tana makin, to kaljaana biibi ma isombe: “Niom so talñoyom, na kelenj sua ti mi kakam ñgar pa.”

<sup>9</sup> To nañgañ kini tiwi i pa sua tooronjana tingi uunu.

*Uunu ta Yesu ikamam sua ila sua tooronjan*

*(Mt 13:10-17; Mk 4:10-12)*

<sup>10</sup> Mi Yesu iso: “Peeze ki Anutu na, ka uunu turkeñana. Mi ingi Anutu isombe ippeeze ñgar tana ma imbot mat piom. Mi zin pakan na, tileñleñ sua kini la sua tooronjana men. Tabé Matan irre, mi tikilaala som.

Mi talñan ileñleñ, tamen tikam kat ñgar pa ka uunu som. <sup>◊</sup>

*Yesu ippeeze sua ta ni itooro pa kini iweniwen tiyaarañana*

*(Mt 13:18-23; Mk 4:13-20)*

<sup>11</sup> “Mi sua tooronjana tingi, ina ka uunu ta kembei: Kini iweniwen, ina Anutu sua kini. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>12</sup> Mi iweniwen ta titoptop su zaala keteene na, ina ise kizin wal ta tileñ sua. To Sadan lonja imar mi itatke sua ta imbot la lelen na. Kokena tiurla, to Anutu ikamke zin. <sup>13</sup> Mi pakan ta titoptop su toono ta ran biibi imbot meleebe na, ina ise kizin wal ta tileñ sua ki Anutu, mi nin se mi menmeen zin pa. Tamen sua tina isula kat lelen som. Tana tiurla pa mazwaana rimen, mi sombe

---

<sup>◊</sup> **8:10:** Yesa 6:9+; Ngo 28:26; Ro 11:8    <sup>◊</sup> **8:11:** 1Pe 1:23

toombojana sa indeeŋe zin, to karau men mi tizem urlaŋana kizin. <sup>14</sup> Mi kini iweniwen ta titoptop su lele ta worwooro matanmataŋjan tindomdom pa i, ina ise ki zin wal ta tileŋ sua ki Anutu, mi tamen tikam ŋgar biibi mete pa pataŋana ta izze kizin i, mi koronj matakija ki toono ipalpaala matan. Tabe koronj soroksorok tina ikaukau zin, ma urlaŋana kizin ipiyooto ŋonoono ambaiŋana sa som.◊

<sup>15</sup> Mi iweniwen ta titoptop su toono ambaiŋana, ina zin tomtom ta lelen ŋgeezeŋjan. Tana tileŋ sua ki Anutu, mi tiur kat lelen pa, tikiskis ma imbol pizin, mi timender mbolŋana, mi tipiyooto ka ŋonoono.”◊

*Sua toorojana pa lam  
(Mk 4:21-25)*

<sup>16</sup> Yesu iseenje sua kini ma iso: “Parei, sombe tutun lam sa, ko tukutunkaala pa kuuru, som tuur lela mbalia kopo mbarmaana? Som. Iti tuurur se kor. Naso iur mat pizin tomtom ta tile ruumu na.◊

<sup>17</sup> Pa koronj zukŋjan ta boozomen, inako kaimer tipeeze ma borok su. Mi koronj turkeŋjan ta boozomen, ko tiswe ma timbot mat lup.◊

<sup>18</sup> Tana kunŋun talŋoyom kat mi kakam ŋgar pa sua ta keleŋleŋ i. Paso, tomtom ta sombe ikam ŋgar pa sua ki Anutu mi ikam ka uraata, nako Anutu ikam le ŋgar pakon ma isala ki. Tamen tomtom ta sombe indemeere sorok kembei ni irao pa sua ki Anutu, mi ikam ka uraata som, ina ŋgar kini

◊ **8:14:** 1Tim 6:9-17; 2Tim 4:10    ◊ **8:15:** Ibr 10:36; Yems 1:25

◊ **8:16:** Mt 5:15; Lu 11:33    ◊ **8:17:** Mt 10:26; Lu 12:2

musaari tina, Anutu kola itatke pini, mi ni imbot sorok.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Yesu naana mi toŋmatiziŋ kini  
(Mt 12:46-50; Mk 3:31-35)*

<sup>19</sup> Indeeŋe tana, Yesu naana mi tiziini bizin timar mi tisombe tire i. Tamen iwal biibi mete. <sup>20</sup> Tabe wal pakan tila, to tisotaari. Tiso: “Ai, nom ma tizim bizin ta timendernder mat a, mi lelen be tire u.”

<sup>21</sup> Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Nio naŋgoŋ bizin mi tiziŋ bizin, ina zin wal tingi ta tilenleŋ Anutu sua kini mi titoto ka mbulu.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Yesu ipunmeete miiri ma duubu  
(Mt 8:23-27; Mk 4:35-41)*

<sup>22</sup> Aigule ta na, Yesu isu to iso pa naŋgaŋ kini. Iso: “Ouo, tamanya mi takam woongo mi talae mbaaga.” Tana baram sala woongo ta, mi tipet ma tila. <sup>23</sup> Tiyaara ma tila, mi Yesu mata ḥenjeene. Tabe isu ma ikeene. Tilala mi molo som na, miiri ipol. To ipei duubu ma lele isaana kat. Mi tai borokborok sula woongo leleene mabe timon.

<sup>24</sup> Tabe naŋgaŋ kini tila ma tipai Yesu. Tiso: “Wai biibi, ingi be tusula lende i.” To Yesu imanya, mi inasaara la pa miiri ma duubu. To taun isu. <sup>25</sup> Mi Yesu isu to iso pizin naŋgaŋ kini. Iso: “Parei ta niom loŋa mi kezem urlaŋana tiom?”<sup>☆</sup>

Mi naŋgaŋ kini, motoŋana biibi ikam zin mi tikam ḥgar boozo. To tiparwwi zin ma tiso: “Wai, tomtom tingi, ni pareiŋana, ta iur sua, mi miiri ma duubu tomini tilenleŋ la kalŋaana.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>☆ 8:18:</sup> Mt 13:12, 25:29    <sup>☆ 8:21:</sup> Yo 15:14+; Ro 8:29; Ibr 2:11+

<sup>☆ 8:25:</sup> Mbo 65:7, 89:9, 107:29

*Yesu iziiri bubuñana sananñana pa tomtom ta  
(Mt 8:28-34; Mk 5:1-20)*

<sup>26</sup> Tona le isala mini, mi tiyaara ma tila tipet lele pakaana ki Geresa, ta imbot la tai Galilea pakaana mbaaga na. <sup>27</sup> Tila ma sor lela, to Yesu ilu i su peende ma ila. To tomtom ta ki kar tana ikonjuru i ma imar. Tomtom tana, ni bubuñana sananñan tizeebi ta muñgu kek mi imar. Ni irru pa mburu som, mi imbotmbot la ruumu som. Mi muriini na, raj sumbunumbun ta tiurur zin wal meeteñan tilelala na.

<sup>28-29</sup> Ire Yesu, to iyak mi ila itop su Yesu kereeene uunu. Tona Yesu iur sua pa bubuñana tana be iyooto pini. Mi ni kalñaana izalla ma iso: “Aii, Yesu, Anutu kor kana Lutuunu, ingi ko kam parei pio? Nio antañroro u. Seeze motoŋ pepe.” Tomtom tana, gorgori ta sombe bubuñana sananñana imanya pini, to tomtom tiwoo kumbuunu ma namaana pa re mi sen be tikisi ma iur niini. Tamen ni inin koron tana som. Iyatutut ma tizzu len, mi bubuñana sananñana ipirie i ma ikowo ma ila ne pa lele bilimñana. <sup>30</sup>

<sup>30</sup> To Yesu iwi i. Iso: “Ai, nu zom asin?” Ni ipekel ma iso: “Nio zoŋ Legion. Pa ingi niam iwal kat.” Ni iso ta kembei paso, bubuñana sananñan ta tiloondo pini na, wal sorok som. <sup>31</sup> To titantañroro Yesu be iziiri zin ma tila timbot sula naala ta usomñana i pepe. <sup>32</sup>

<sup>32</sup> Lele tina na, nge uunu biibi kat ta tikanan sala abal zilñaana ma timbotmbot. Tana bubuñana sananñan tina titantañroro Yesu be iyok pizin, mibe tila tiru pizin nge. <sup>33</sup> Ni iyok pizin, to tiyooto pa

---

<sup>30</sup> **8:28-29:** Mt 25:41; Yems 2:19    <sup>31</sup> **8:31:** Tur 9:2

tomtom tana, mi tila ma tiru pizin ḥge. To ḥge tana tiparkamtoto zin ma tila pa yok tatiliuŋana kezeene, to tizirir pa dogo ma tisula, mi tiwin katkat yok ma timetmeete lup.

<sup>34</sup> Zin wal ta timborro ḥgejan i, tire mbulu tina, to tiko ma tila mi tizzo uruunu pizin tomtom ta boozomen ma irao kar ma ila. <sup>35</sup> Tabe tomtom timeke ma timar be tire kat mbulu ta ipet na. Tipet ki Yesu na, tire tomtom ta bubuŋana sananjan tiko pini na, ḥgar kini ambai mini, mi izeebi pa mburu, mi imbutultul su Yesu kumbuunu uunu ma imbotmbot. Wal tina tire i na, motoŋana ikam zin. <sup>36</sup> To zin wal ta timbotmbot mi tire kat mbulu tana pa matan na, tipit mbol pa uraata ta Yesu ikam pa tomtom tana ma iwal tileŋ. <sup>37</sup> To zin tomtom ki lele tana, motoŋana biibi kat ikam zin lup. Tana timaŋmaj Yesu be izem zin mi ila ne. Tana Yesu ziŋan naŋan kini tisula ma tise wooŋgo be timili ma tila.

<sup>38</sup> Som, mi tomtom ta zin bubuŋana sananjan tiko pini na, imar to ikam biluuŋu be ziŋan Yesu tila. Tamen Yesu iyok pini som, mi iso pini ta kembei. Iso: <sup>39</sup> “Som. Miili ma la kar ku, mi so zin pa uraata biibi ta Anutu ikam pu na.” Tana ni imiili ma ila, mi izzo uraata ta Yesu ikam pini na, uruunu ma irao kar.

*Yesu iurpe moori ta, mi ipei Yairus lutuunu  
moori ma imanya mini*

*(Mt 9:18-26; Mk 5:21-43)*

<sup>40</sup> Zin iwal biibi tire Yesu imiili, to menmeen zin biibi mi tikami. Pa tizza i tau. <sup>41</sup> Mi molo som na, tomtom ta imborro lupŋana muriini na, zaana Yairus, ni imar ma itop su Yesu kumbuunu uunu,

mi itaŋroro i be ziru tila ruumu kini. <sup>42</sup> Pa lutuunu moori ikamam be imeete. Lutuunu moori tana, ni itutamenjana, mi ndaama kini irao kembei laamuru mi ru.

Yesu iwwa ma ila, mi iwal biibi tikuuti mi tiparzalla pizin ma ziŋan tila. <sup>43</sup> Tiwwa ma tila mi tindeene moori ta. Ni mete kizin moori ikisi pa ndaama laamuru mi ru kek, mi tomtom sa irao be iuuli i na som. <sup>44</sup> Tana ni itokelkeele Yesu ma ila, mi iteege lae pa mburu kini kwopiriini. To loŋa men mi mete kini imap.

<sup>45</sup> To Yesu iwi zin. “Wai, asinj iteege yo?” Mi zin tiso: “E-e, niam som.” To Petrus isu ma iso: “Mos katuunu, ina tomtom sa ko isala pu ma ingi. Pa ingi iti iwal biibi.”

<sup>46</sup> Tamen Yesu iso: “Soom. Tomtom sa iteege yo kek. Pa aŋyamaana kembei mburonj ri izem yo.”

<sup>47</sup> Tana moori ire kembei le zaala sa be iwatkaala itunu na som. Tabé kete kutkut mi ila, to itop su Yesu kumbuunu uunu, mi iso pa uunu ta ni iteegi ma zin iwal tileŋ. Mi iso zin tomini pa Yesu mburaana tau ikam ma mete kini loŋa men mi imap. <sup>48</sup> To Yesu isu na iso pini. Iso: “Luŋri, urlaŋana ku ta iuulu u ma nim ambai. La raama lelem ambai.”

<sup>49</sup> Yesu izzo sua pini ma imbotmbot, mi tomtom ta, ni imbot ruumu ki Yairus mi imar. To iso lae pa Yairus ma iso: “Ou kolman, segeede sorok tomtom biibi tana ma ila ruumu ku pepe. Pa lutum moori ipas kek.” <sup>50</sup> Yesu ileŋ na, iso lae pa Yairus: Iso: “Moto pepe. Kis urlaŋana ku. Lutum moori ko imaŋga mini. Pa nio aŋbotmbot.”

<sup>51</sup> Tila tipet ruumu ki Yairus, to Yesu iziiri zin wal ma tiyooto lup, mi ikam Petrus, Yoan, Yems,

mi pikin tamaana ma naana. Ina zin men ta ziŋan tilela ruumu. <sup>52</sup> Indeeŋe tana na, tinjizi isu ma isaana pa morri tau. Yesu isu to iso pizin. Iso: “Kataŋ pepe. Ni imeete som. Inga sa ikeene na.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>53</sup> Tileŋ sua kini tana na, tiseenje pini. Pa zin tiute ni ipas kek. <sup>54</sup> Mi Yesu ila, to iteege su pa namaana, mi kalŋaana biibi ma iso: “Morri, maŋga.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>55</sup> To bubuŋana iru pini mini, mi burup ma imanya pataanja. Mi Yesu iso pizin be tikam ka kini ma ikan. <sup>56</sup> Morri tana naana ma tamaana tire uraata tana ma ŋgar kizin imap. Tamen Yesu ingalsek pizin be tiso uruunu pizin tomtom ma tileŋ pepe.<sup>☆</sup>

## 9

*Yesu iŋgo zin naŋgaŋ kini laamuru mi ru pa uraata*

*(Mt 10:1-15; Mk 6:7-13)*

<sup>1</sup> Kaimer mana Yesu ilup zin naŋgaŋ kini laamuru mi ru, mi iur zin pa uraata, mi ikam len mburan be tiziiri bubuŋana sananŋan ta boozomen mi tiurpe zin tomtom pa mete kizin. <sup>2</sup> Mi iŋgo zin ma tila be tisoyaara sua pizin tomtom pa peeze ki Anutu, mibe tiurpe zin meteŋjan ma nin ndabok. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Mi iso pizin ta kembei: “Kala, na kapa raama mburu boozo pepe. Tana koron kembei tete, pelpee, kini, pat, mi mburu keeneŋana na, kakam pepe. <sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **8:52:** Yo 11:11+   <sup>☆</sup> **8:54:** Yo 5:21, 11:43; Ro 4:17   <sup>☆</sup> **8:56:** Lu 5:14   <sup>☆</sup> **9:2:** Mt 28:19+; Mk 16:15+   <sup>☆</sup> **9:3:** Lu 10:4

**4** Mi sombe kala pa kar sa mi tiur yom pa ruumu tasa, na kombotbot ruumu tina men ma irao kezem kar tana. **5** Mi sombe kar sa tikam yom som, mi titit yom, na kitirke ululu kizin pa kumbuyom ma isu lene, mi kezem zin ma kala leyom. Naso iwe kilalan pizin pa sanaana kizin.” ◊

**6** Iso pizin makinj, to tila ma tiwwa pa kar ta boozomen, mi tizzoyaryaara uruunu ambaiñana pizin tomtom, mi tiurpewe zin pa mete kizin.

*Erot ikam ñgar boozo pa Yesu  
(Mt 14:1-2; Mk 6:14-16)*

**7** Erot, biibi ta imboro lele pakaana ki Galilea na, ileñ Yesu uruunu pa uraata ta ni ikamam na, to ikam ñgar boozo pa. Pa tomtom pakan tiso ta kembei: “Inga Yoan ta imeete ma ila, ta ko burup ma imanja mini a.” **8** Mi pakan tiso: “Soom. Inga Anutu kwoono Ilia ta ipet mini a.” Mi pakan tiscombe: “E-e. Inga ko Anutu kwoono toro sa ta imeete munju kek mi imanja mini a.” **9** Tamen Erot itunu iso: “Yoan na, nio anyembut ñgureene ma put kek. Mi ingi asiñ toro mini ta anlenjlenj uruunu i?” Tabe irru zaala be ire i. ◊

*Yesu iputu tomtom munjaana lamata (5,000)  
(2Kin 4:42-44; Mt 14:13-21; Mk 6:30-44; Yo 6:1-13)*

**10** Kaimer to Yesu ñgoñana kini timili ma zinjan Yesu tilup mini, mi tiwidit mbol pa uraata boozomen ta tikamam na. Tona ni ikam zin ma zinjan tiko ma tila pa lele pakaana ki kar Betsaida bekena zin men timbotbot. **11** Tamen iwal biiibi tileñ urun, to tito zin. Mi Yesu, ni leleene ambai

---

◊ **9:5:** Lu 10:4+; Ñgo 13:51    ◊ **9:9:** Lu 23:8

pizin iwal biibi tana, mi izzo zin pa peeze ki Anutu, mi iurpe zin meteŋjan kizin ma nin ndabok.

<sup>12</sup> Timbotmbot ma lele ikamam be rou, to naŋgaŋ kini tila kini mi tiso pini. Tiso: “Biibi o, so pizin iwal ti be tila pizin kar ta koloulounjan ti, ma tiru kan kini mi tiru murin be tikeene. Pa re. Ingi tombot lele ta ka kini somnjana i.”

<sup>13</sup> Mi Yesu iso pizin. Iso: “Soom. Niom ituyom kakam kan kini ma tikan.”

To tiso: “Wai, niam ti amrao be amputu zin iwal tingi? Wal ti sorok? Niam ingi narabu tiām zaraaba lamata men, raama ye luluunu ta. Parei, nu sombe amla mi amgiimi kan kini?” <sup>14</sup> Tiso ta kembei paso, wal tana, tinin zin tomooto men ma irao kembei munjaana lamata (5,000).

Tona Yesu iso pizin: “Kuur zin tomtom ma irao tomtooru laamuruŋa pa uunu uunu.”

<sup>15</sup> Tana tila ma tiur zin makinj, tona tiso pizin iwal biibi tana ma mbulen su. <sup>16</sup> To Yesu ikam ye luluunu ta mi narabu zaraaba lamata tana, mi mataana isala kor, mi isunj. To itete mi izarra la kizin naŋgaŋ kini, mi tila ma tirai pizin tomtom. <sup>17</sup> Mi zin iwal tikan ma kopon isaana. Mi surunsurun ta imbotmbot na, naŋgaŋ kini tiyo sula kiri laamuru mi ru ma bokbok.

*Petrus iswe kat kembei Yesu ni Mesia  
(Mt 16:13-20; Mk 8:27-30)*

<sup>18</sup> Aigule ta na, Yesu itutamen ikamam sunjana kini. Mi naŋgaŋ kini na, timbotmbot raami. To isu na iwi zin: “Lak, nio ti, tomtom tikam ŋgar pio be parei?”

<sup>19</sup> Naŋgaŋ kini tipekel kaljaana ma tiso: “Wal pakan tisombe nu Yoan ta munju ikamam yok

pizin tomtom na. Mi pakan tisombe nu Anutu kwoono Ilia. Mi pakan tisombe nu Anutu kwoono toro sa ta mun̄gu imeete ma ila kek, mi inji imanja mini.” <sup>20</sup>

<sup>20</sup> To Yesu iwi zin mini mi iso: “Mi niom na, koso nio asin?” Petrus imanja ma ipekel kaljaana ma iso: “Nu Mesia tau. Anutu ingo u ta mar.” <sup>21</sup>

<sup>21</sup> Tana Yesu isu to kwoono imbol pizin be tiswe i la ki tomtom toro sa pepe.

*Yesu iso pa meetejana kini*

(Mt 16:21-23; Mk 8:31-33)

<sup>22</sup> Tona Yesu iso: “Tomtom Lutuunu, ni bela ibaada patajana boozo mi ire yoyoujana biibi. Pa zin peeze kan, ziñan zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan, mi zin ñgarjan ki tutu, ko tititi. Mi ko tipuni ma imeete. Tamen mben̄ iwe tel pa, to Anutu ipei i ma burup ma imanja mini.”

*Zaala tabe toto Yesu pa*

(Mt 16:24-28; Mk 8:34-9:1)

<sup>23</sup> Mi Yesu iso pizin iwal ta kembei. Iso: “Tomtom sa isombe igaaba yo ma iwe len̄, na bela ikoto itunu, mi ikwaara ke pambaaranjana kini pa aigule ta boozomen, mi ito yo. <sup>24</sup>

<sup>24</sup> Pa tomtom sa isombe ikam ñgar biibi pa itunu kuliini men, inako ikam mbotnjana ñonoono ta ki Anutu i som. Mi tomtom sa isombe izem kat itunu pio, inako ikam mbotnjana ñonoono ta ki Anutu i. <sup>25</sup>

<sup>25</sup> Mi parei? Sombe tomtom sa ikam koron toono kana ta mun̄jaana men ma imap, mi tamen itunu kunuunu ila lene, ko ambai? Som.

---

<sup>20</sup> **9:19:** Lu 9:7+    <sup>20</sup> **9:20:** Yo 6:68+, 11:27    <sup>21</sup> **9:23:** Mt 10:38;  
Lu 14:27    <sup>22</sup> **9:24:** Mt 10:39; Lu 17:33; Yo 12:24+

**26** “Tomtom sa sombe imoto, mi iwatkaala nio zonj mi sua tio ila tomtom matan, na indeene ta so Tomtom Lutuunu ziļan zin aņela mburanjan timili, mi iswe itunu mburaana mi azuņka kini biiibi, ramaki Tamaana mburaana ma ipet mat, na ni ko iwatkaala tomtom tana zaana tomini. ◊

**27** “Mi kelenj. Nio aņso kat piom: Tomtom tiom pakan ta itiļan tombotmbot i, ko kemeete zen, mi kere Anutu peeze kini ipet mat.”

*Yesu ruņguunu itooro ma iwe milmiljana  
(Mt 17:1-8; Mk 9:2-8)*

**28** Yesu iso sua tana ma imap, mi aigule lamata mi tel ilae, to ikam Petrus, Yoan, mi Yems ma ziļan tisala pa abal be tisuņ. **29** Yesu izuņzun ma ilala, mi ruņguunu itooro mi mburu kini iwe kokouņana mi imilmil kat. **30-31** To molo som mi tomtom ru, Mose mi Ilia, tipet kini raama azuņka. Mi ziļan tizzo pa uraata ta Anutu iur pini be ikam su Yerusalem mi zaala tabe izem toono ma isala mini pa saamba i. ◊

**32** Mi Petrus ziļan waene bizin na, matan ikam sanaana zin ma tikeenemeete. To timaņga ma matan ikam pak na, tire azuņka ki Yesu, mi wal ru ta ziļan Yesu timendernder na. ◊

**33** Timbotmbot mi wal ru tana tikamam be tizem Yesu to, Petrus imaņga mi iso la pa Yesu. Iso: “Wai mos katuunu, iņgi ambai kat. Pa itiļan ta tombotmbot i. Mi parei, ko ampo beeze tel sa? Ta pu, ta pa Mose, mi ta pa Ilia?” Sua ti ni iso sorok.

◊ **9:26:** Mt 10:33; Lu 12:9; 2Tim 2:12    ◊ **9:30-31:** Lu 9:22, 13:33

◊ **9:32:** Kam 34:29; Yo 1:14; 2Pe 1:16+

**34** Petrus izzo sua, mi miiri tieene isu ma izukkaala zin. Tabe motojana biibi ikam zin. \*

**35** To tileŋ kalŋaana ta imbot lela miiri tieene mi imar ma iso ta kembei. Iso: “Lutuŋ tamen ɻonoono ta aŋroogi mi aŋuri pa uraata ta tina. Kelenŋ la kalŋaana!” \*

**36** Sua tana imap, mi zin naŋgaŋ matan ila na, tire Yesu itutamen imbotmbot. Mi uraata biibi ta tire na, loŋa mi tiso uruunu pa tomtom sa som. Timbotmbot ma kaimer mana tiso.

*Yesu iziiri bubuŋana sananŋana pa naŋgaŋ ta  
(Mt 17:14-20; Mk 9:14-29)*

**37** Timbotmbot ma aigule toro, to tizem abal mi timili mini ma tisula. Mi tise kizin iwal biibi ta timar be tire i. **38** To tomtom ta, ta imbotmbot la iwal biibi tina lelen na, ni itanŋroro Yesu ma iso: “Mos katuunu, re. Ingi lutuŋ tamen ɻonoono ta ti. **39** Ni, bubuŋana sananŋana ikamami. Re beso koron tana imaŋga pini, to ipalkeeti su toono, mi iyakyak ma biibi. Mi ikadat mi ka toptoobo izzu. Tana ipasaana kati. Mi izemzemi som. **40** Tana antanŋroro zin naŋgaŋ ku be tiziiri bubuŋana tana ma ila ne. Tamen titoombo ma tirao som.”

**41** To Yesu iso: “Aiss, niom wal ta koozi kombotmbot i, ko som kat! Leyom urlaŋana sa som. Niom zorzooroŋoyom kat. Itiŋjan tembel mbotjana kek. Tana aŋso ko ɻagar tiom ipet risa? Mi ingi som. Ambai. Kam lutum ma niomru kamar.”

**42** Naŋgaŋ tana iwwa ma imar, mi bubuŋana sananŋana tana imaŋga pini mini ma ipalkeeti su toono mi ikadat. Mi Yesu injsaara bubuŋana sananŋana tana, to izem naŋgaŋ tana mi iyooto. Mi

---

\* **9:34:** Kam 40:34+   \* **9:35:** Mbo 2:7; Yesa 42:1; Lu 3:22

ni iurpe i ma niini ndabok, mi iuri la ki tamaana mini. <sup>43</sup> Tabe ikam ma zin iwal sua kizin imap. Pa timurur pa Anutu mburaana tau.

*Yesu iso mini pa meetenjana kini ma iwe ru pa  
(Mt 17:22-23; Mk 9:30-32)*

Zin iwal tikamam ɳgar boozo pa uraata ta Yesu ikamam na, mi Yesu iso pizin naŋgaŋ kini ta kembei. Iso: <sup>44</sup> “Kozo kopo sua tio ti ise ndomoyom. Tomtom Lutuunu, ni ko tikami ma tiuri la tomtom pakan naman be tipuni ma imeete.” <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>45</sup> Tamen naŋgaŋ kini, tikilaala sua kini tana ka uunu som. Pa ike pizin. Mi lelen be tiwi i som. Pa timoto. <sup>◊</sup>

*Asiŋ ta ni zaana biibi ma ilip?  
(Mt 18:1-5; Mk 9:33-37)*

<sup>46</sup> Timbotmbot mi naŋgaŋ kini timaŋga na, tiparzooro pa kizin asiŋ ta ko zaana biibi ma ilip. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>47</sup> Mi Yesu ikam la pa ɳgar kizin kek. Tana ikam naŋgaŋ musaana ta ma imar imender su zilŋjaana uunu, <sup>48</sup> mi iso pizin: “Tomtom sa isombe ikam pikin tingi mi imbeeze pini pa nio zoŋ, na ni imbeeze pio tau. Mi tomtom ta sombe imbeeze pio, na ni imbeeze pa Ni ta ingo yo ma aŋmar i tomini. Tana tiom tasa isombe ikoto itunu ma iwe kembei mbesooŋo sorok, ina ni ta zaana biibi kat.” <sup>◊</sup>

*Tomtom ta so iwe kanda koi som, na ni iwe gaabaŋjanda  
(Mk 9:38-40)*

---

<sup>◊</sup> **9:44:** Lu 9:22    <sup>◊</sup> **9:45:** Lu 18:34    <sup>◊</sup> **9:46:** Mk 10:35+; Lu 22:24+    <sup>◊</sup> **9:48:** Mt 10:40; Lu 10:16; Yo 13:20

**49** Yoan ileŋ sua tana to iso: “Biibi, niam amre tomtom ta, ni izirziiri bubuŋana sanannjan pa nu zom. Mi ni igabgaaba iti som. Tana ampeteke i.”

**50** Tamen Yesu iso pini: “E-e, kepeteke i pepe. Pa tomtom ta sombe iwe koyom koi som, na ni gaabanjoyom.” <sup>☆</sup>

### *Zin Samaria kan tipizil ndemen pa Yesu*

**51** Yesu ka nol igarau kek be Anutu ikami ma isala pa kar saamba. Tabe leleene imet kat be isala pa Yerusalem. <sup>☆</sup>

**52** Mi ingo zin tomtom pakan ma timuuŋgu ma tila kar ta ki Samaria be tiurpe koron pini.

**53** Tamen zin tomtom ki kar tana lelen be tikami som. Paso, ni isombe isala pa Yerusalem. <sup>☆</sup>

**54** Mi nangaŋ kini ru, Yems mi Yoan tileŋ, to timaŋga mi tiso: “Merere, parei? Ko amso pa you ma isu pa saamba mi ikan wal tana?” <sup>☆</sup>

**55** Tamen Yesu itoori mi iyaamba lae pizin.

**56** Tona ziŋjan nangaŋ kini timaŋga mi tipa ma tila pa kar toro.

### *Wal pakan ta tiso tito Yesu*

(Mt 8:19-22)

**57** Tiwwa pa zaala, mi tomtom ta isu na iso pa Yesu. Iso: “Biibi, lele sa ta nu so la pa i, na nio ko aŋto u men.”

**58** Mi Yesu iso pini: “Me saŋsanŋjan na, len murin ta toono sumbuunu. Mi man na, len ŋgini. Tamen Tomtom Lutuunu, ni le muriini sa be imbot pa mi keteene su na som.” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>☆</sup> **9:50:** Mt 12:30; Lu 11:23; 1Kor 3:1-9    <sup>☆</sup> **9:51:** Ngo 21:12+

<sup>☆</sup> **9:53:** Yo 4:9    <sup>☆</sup> **9:54:** 2Kin 1:10+; Mk 3:17    <sup>☆</sup> **9:58:** 2Kor

8:9; Pil 2:6+

**59** Mi tomtom toro imar, to Yesu iso pini. Iso: “To yo.”

Tamen ni iso: “Biibi, parei? Ko irao aŋmiili, ma aŋturke tamaŋ mataana muŋgu, mana aŋto u?”

**60** Tamen Yesu iso pini: “Na som. Zin wal ta timbot la zaala ki meetenjana na, zin irao titwi zin meetenjan. Mi nu la, mi soyaara sua pizin tomtom pa peeze ki Anutu.”

**61** To tomtom toro imar kini mi iso: “Biibi, nio lelen̄ be aŋto u. Tamen aŋso aŋla ma aŋsotaara zin wal tio, mi niamŋan amparteege nomoyam muŋgu, tonabe aŋmar aŋto u.”

**62** Tamen Yesu iso pini: “Som. Tomtom sa isombe iteege peeze pa woongo, mi mataana im-ilmiili, inako woongo irao iko kat som. Tomtom ta kembei, ni irao be ikam uraata pa peeze ki Anutu na som.” <sup>✡</sup>

## 10

### *Yesu ingo zin naŋgan tomta tel laamuru mi ru (72)*

**1** Kaimer to Yesu ipeikat tomtom tomta tel laamuru mi ru (72) tomen, mi iur zin se ruŋa pa uraata be timuunju ma tila pa kar boozomen ta ni isombe ila pa i. <sup>✡</sup>

**2** Mi iso pizin ta kembei: “Kere. Kini metmetŋana na, biibi kat. Tamen wal uraata kan tabe tikam na, zin rimen. Tana kusun̄ pa kini katuunu be ingo zin uraata kan pakan ma tila pa kini ŋgaamanjana. <sup>✡</sup>

<sup>✡</sup> **9:62:** Lu 17:32; Pil 3:13+    <sup>✡</sup> **10:1:** Mk 6:7; Ngo 13:2, 15:39+

<sup>✡</sup> **10:2:** Mt 9:37+; Yo 4:35

**3** Niom kembei sipsip ta ingi be aŋgo yom ma kala kombot la me malmalŋan mazwan. Tana sombe kala, na motoyom ingal ituyom.◊

**4** Mi kapa raama kautu, som pelpee, som kumbuyom keteene sa pepe. Mi sombe kese kizin tomtom su zaala lwoono, na koyo kwoyom pa sua boozo pepe.◊

**5** “Mi ruumu ta sombe kala pa, na loŋa mi kupumuŋgu sua luumujana pa ruumu katuunu bizin ma koso: ‘Anutu ko imboroyom ma kombot ambai.’ **6** Mi sombe ruumu katuunu ni tomtom ambainjana, to pombolŋana tiom ko imbotmbot se kini. Mi sombe som, nako imili ma ima tiom mini.

**7** Mi ruumu ta so kala pa, na kombotmbot men ruumu ta tina. Kapa pa ruumu pakan pepe. Mi kini ma yok ta so tikam piom, inako iwe leyom kadoono. Kakan mi kiwin men. Pa niom kakam uraata pizin tau.◊

**8** Tana sombe kala kar sa, mi tikampe yom mi tikam koyom kini, na kepeleele pepe. Kakan men.◊

**9** Mi kuurpe zin metenjan ki kar tina ma nin ndabok, mi koso pizin ta kembei. Koso: ‘Ingi peeze ki Anutu imar igarau yom kek!’ **10-11** Tamen, sombe kala kepet kar sa mi tikam yom som, to kala kar keteene mi kitirke ululu ki kar tana pa kumbuyom, mi koso pizin: ‘Kere. Ululu tiom ta imbot la kumbuyam, ta ingi amtirke leyom koron ma isu lup. Pa ingi peeze ki Anutu imar piom, tamen kitit.’ ”◊

---

◊ **10:3:** Mt 10:16; Ngo 20:29; 1Kor 15:32    ◊ **10:4:** 2Kin 4:29; Lu 9:3+    ◊ **10:7:** Mt 10:10; 1Kor 9:11+; 1Tim 5:18    ◊ **10:8:** 1Kor 10:27    ◊ **10:10-11:** Lu 9:5; Ngo 13:51, 18:6

**12** To Yesu iseeŋge sua ma iso ta kembei: “Nio anso kat piom: Kar sa tisombe tikam ta kembei, na mbeŋ kaimer zin kola tikam pataŋana ma ilip kat pa kar Sodom.◊

*Yesu iyaamba zin kar ta tiurla kini som  
(Mt 11:20-24)*

**13** “Oora, niom Korazin koyom mi Betsaida koyom na, tembel yom kek! Mos bibip ta tipet su kar tiom na, kozobe zin wal matan munjan ki kar Tiro ma Sidon tire koron ta kembei, so lelen ipata pa sanaana kizin ma tiŋgun muungu pa, mi titooro lelen ta alok kek. **14** Nio anso piom: Indeenje mbeŋ kaimer ma sombe Anutu iur kadoono pizin tomtom, na ni ko leleene imili ri pizin. Tamen niom, nako som kat. **15** Mi niom Kapenaum koyom na, niom kosombe Anutu ko iwit yom ma kasala kar saamba? Som!

Niom ko kusula kat ta kar sanaana a.◊

**16** “Niom wal ta kewe ŋgoŋana tio na, tomtom sa isombe ileŋ la sua tiom, na ni ileŋ la sua tio. Mi tomtom ta so itit yom, na ni itit yo tau. Mi zin wal ta titit yo, ina zin titit Ni ta ingo yo ma aŋmar i.”◊

*Zin tomta tel laamuru mi ru timiili*

**17** Zin tomtom tomta tel laamuru mi ru tila tipa pa sua makin, to timiili ma timar raama lelen ambai mi tiso pa Yesu. Tiso: “Merere, sombe amur sua pizin bubuŋana sananjan pa nu zom, na zin tomini tileŋleŋ la kalŋoyam!”

---

◊ **10:12:** Un 19:24+; Mt 10:15   ◊ **10:15:** Yesa 14:13+   ◊ **10:16:**  
Mt 10:40; Yo 13:20; 1Tes 4:8; 1Yo 4:6

**18** Yesu isu to iso pizin. Iso: “Ingi kembei anre Sadan itop pa kar saamba mi isu karau men kembei ta lele ikimit i.”<sup>⊗</sup>

**19** Tana keleñ. Nio anjkam leyom mburoyom bekena niom karao kapadaaga mooto sananjan mi zirkuumbu, mi kokoto Tomtom Sanaana mburaana. Tana kosa sa ko irao be ipasaana yom kat na som.<sup>⊗</sup>

**20** Tamen niom menmeen yom pa bubuñana sananjan ta tileñleñ la kalñjoyom na pepe. Pa uunu ñonoono tabe menmeen yom pa i, ina ta kembei: Zoyom tibeede se ro ki kar saamba kek.”<sup>⊗</sup>

**21** Yesu iso sua tana makin, mi Bubuñana Potomjana ikami ma leleene ambai ma ambai kat. Tana isu mi iso: “O Taman, nu Merere ki saamba mi toono, nio anjakuru. Pa koron ta nu turke pizin wal ñgarñjan, ta ingi swe pizin wal tau len ñgar biibi som ma kembei ta zin pikin i. Tabe zin timbot mat pa. E Taman, mi ina nu to itum lelem tau.”<sup>⊗</sup>

**22** “Koron ta munñaana men, ta Taman iur mar nomoñ kek. Tomtom sa kuliini irou kat Lutuunu som. Tamaana itutamen. Mi Tamaana ta kembena. Tomtom sa kuliini irou katí som. Lutuunu itutamen, mi zin tau Lutuunu ipeikat zin be iswe Tamaana pizin. Ina zin men tina ta tiute i.”<sup>⊗</sup>

**23** Tona Yesu itoori ma kereeñila kizin nañgan kini, mi iso lae pizin ma iso: “Niom ta kerre uraata ti na, leleyom ambai pa kampeñana ki Anutu ta ise tiom na!”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>⊗</sup> **10:18:** Mk 3:27; Yo 12:31; Tur 12:7+, 20:2+    <sup>⊗</sup> **10:19:** Mbo 91:13; Mk 16:18; Ro 8:37+; Ngo 28:5    <sup>⊗</sup> **10:20:** Kam 32:32; Dan 12:1; Mt 7:22; Pil 4:3; Ibr 12:23; Tur 3:5, 20:12, 21:27    <sup>⊗</sup> **10:21:** 1Kor 1:20,26+, 3:18+    <sup>⊗</sup> **10:22:** Mt 28:18; Yo 1:18, 3:35, 10:15, 17:26

<sup>⊗</sup> **10:23:** Mt 13:16+

**24** Pa nio aŋso kat piom: Muŋgu Anutu kwoono bizin mi zin bibip ki toono boozomen lelen ilip be tire koron̄ ta niom kerre i. Tamen tire som. Mi lelen be tileŋ̄ koron̄ ta niom kelenleŋ̄ i. Tamen tileŋ̄ som.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Mbulu ambaijana ki tomtom Samaria ta  
(Lu 18:18-30)*

**25** Tomtom ta, ni le ŋgar biibi pa tutu, iman̄ga mi iso itoombo Yesu. Tana ikam wiŋana pini ma iso: “Mos katuunu, ko aŋkam parei, to aŋkam mbotŋana mata yaryaaraŋana?” **26** Mi Yesu iso pini. Iso: “Sua ta imbot la tutu na, paata na iso parei?”

**27** To tomtom tana iso:  
Ur lelem ila ki Merere Anutu ku, raama mburom  
mi ŋgar ku ma imap ma iwe ni lene men.  
Mi ur lelem pa waem bizin kembei ta lelem pa  
itum.”<sup>☆</sup>

**28** Yesu ileŋ̄ na iso pini: “Ambai, nu pekel  
kat. Kozo kamam ta kembena, to Anutu ikam  
mbotŋana mata yaryaaraŋana pu.”<sup>☆</sup>

**29** Tamen tomtom tina, ni leleene be tire i kembei  
mbulu kini indeenje kat pa tutu tina. Tana iso  
pa Yesu mini ma iso: “Wai, mi waeŋ̄ bizin zinjoi  
tabe aŋjur leleŋ̄ pizin i?”

**30** Yesu ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Kembei ta tomtom ta. Ni imbot Yerusalem, mi isombe ipa ma  
isula pa kar Yeriko. Izulla pa zaala lwoono, mi zin  
kuumbuŋjan tipet kini, to tipun kati ma ruŋguunu  
isaana, mi imetekat ma isu imbotmbot. Mi tikem  
mburu kini ta boozomen, mi tiko ma tila len.  
**31** Molo som na, patoronŋana ka tomtom ta, ni ipa

---

<sup>☆</sup> **10:24:** 1Pe 1:10+    <sup>☆</sup> **10:27:** Wkp 19:18; Lo 6:5    <sup>☆</sup> **10:28:**  
Wkp 18:5; Ezek 20:11+; Ro 13:8+; Ga 3:12

ma isu. Iwwa ma isula, mi ire la pa tomtom ta ikenne su zaala ma imbotmbot. To ipa lae zaala zilijaana, mi izemi ma imar ila lene. <sup>32</sup> Mi urum tuunu ta, ta kembena. Isu pa zaala tamen tau. Isula na, ire tomtom tana ikenne su ma imbotmbot. To ni tomini ire su pini, mi ipasali mi imar ila. <sup>33</sup> To tomtom ta ki lele pakaana ki Samaria, ni ipa ma isula pa zaala tina tomini. Iwwa ma isula mi ire tomtom tana, to leleene isaana pini.◊

<sup>34</sup> Tana ikoñjuru i ma ila, mi ilij ñgere ma baen sinjiini izze zaaba kwon muriini, mi ipo. Tona iwiti se donki kini, mi ikami ma ila ruumu kizin leembe, mi imboroi i. <sup>35</sup> Timbotmbot ma aigule toro, to iweene pat denari ru pa kautu kini, mi ikam pa ruumu katuunu ma iso pini. Iso: ‘Pat ru ti ima ku be imboroi tomtom ti. Mi sombe pat tina imap, na uluuli ma irao añmar mini, to añkot pat ku.’ ”

<sup>36</sup> Yesu iso sua tana makin, to iwi tomtom ñgarñana ki tutu. Iso: “Lak, wal tel tana, nu kam ñgar pizin be parei? Tomtom ingoi ta iur kat leleene pa tomtom ta zin kuumbuñan tikam zaaba pini na?”

<sup>37</sup> Tomtom ñgarñana ki tutu iso: “Tomtom ta imuñai i na.” Tona Yesu iso pini: “Ta tina. La mi kam mbulu raraate men.”

### *Yesu ila ilou Mata ma Maria*

<sup>38</sup> Yesu ziñan nañgañ kini tiwwa ma tila tipet kar ta. Mi moori ta, ni zaana Mata, ikami ma ila ruumu kini.◊

<sup>39</sup> Mi Mata tiziini moori Maria, ni mbuleene su Yesu kumbuunu uunu mi ileñleñ sua kini.

---

◊ **10:33:** Yo 4:9    ◊ **10:38:** Yo 11:1, 12:2+

**40** Tamen Mata, ni imbesmbeeze pizin leembe. Tana tata ikami, mi izzu ma izze pa uraata. To imanya na iso: “Merere, nu kam ɳgar pio risa som? Parei ta nio ituŋ tamen anjkamam uraata, mi tiziŋ moori imbomboorene sorok? So pini ma imar iuulu yo lak!”

**41** Merere ipekel kalŋaana ma iso: “O Mata, nu zzu ma zze pa uraata, mi kamam ɳgar pa koron boozo mete. **42** Mi koron tamen, ta so kam, ina irao. Maria, ni ikam koron ambaŋjana ma ilip. Mi koron tana na, irao titatke pini na som.”<sup>☆</sup>

## 11

*Yesu ipaute naŋgaŋ kini pa suŋjana ka mbulu  
(Mt 6:9-13)*

**1** Aigule ta na, Yesu izuŋzuŋ su lele ta. Isuŋ makin, mi naŋgaŋ kini ta, isu mi iwi lae pini ma iso: “Merere, so yam pa zaala ki suŋjana kembei ta Yoan ikam pa naŋgaŋ kini na.”

**2** Tabé Yesu iso pizin. Iso: “Kelen. Sombe kusuŋ, to koso ta kembei:

‘Niam Tomoyam, nu zom iwal ko tipotom pa.

Kam zin tomtom ma tito peeze ku.<sup>☆</sup>

**3** Ur koyam kini pa aigule ta boozomen.<sup>☆</sup>

**4** Reege sanaana tiam.

Pa niam tomini amzemzem ɳgar pa sanaana boozomen ta tomtom tikamam piām na.

Mi ziiri toomboŋjana ma imbot molo piām.’ ”<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **10:42:** Mbo 27:4, 73:25; Mt 6:33    <sup>☆</sup> **11:2:** 1Kor 15:24+; Tur 11:15    <sup>☆</sup> **11:3:** Mbo 23:1; Pil 4:19; 1Tim 6:8    <sup>☆</sup> **11:4:** Mt 18:21+; Yo 17:15; Ep 4:32; 2Tes 3:3

**5** Tona Yesu iseenje sua kini ma iso pizin: “Sombe guraaba ku sa imbot lele molo mi ima pa mbej lukutunu, mi sombe nu kom kosa sa be kam pini som, inako kam so? Nu ko la ki torom sa mi so pini: ‘Ou toroŋ, kam narabu zukŋana tel sa imar be aŋkam ma anla. **6** Pa guraaba tio ta imbot lele molo mi imar, mi ingi koŋ kosa sa be aŋkam pini som!’

**7** “Tamen takankaana pa. Ko torom tana mburaana som ma ingi, mi ipekel kalŋom ma iso: ‘Aiss, pagesges yo paso? Pa niamŋan lutuŋ bixin amkotkaala kataama, mi amsu muriyam kek. Ingi be amkeene i. Irao aŋmaŋga mi aŋkam kosa sa pu na som.’

**8** “Lak, parei? Sombe ni ipekel ta kembei, ko zemi? Som. Nu ko noknok sua pini. Mi nio aŋso kat piom. Nonono, torom tana, ni niini gesges. Tamen ni kola ileŋ la kalŋom mi iuulu u pa koron boozomen ta nu ru zaala pa. Pa sombe iuulu u som, to itunu uruunu isaana.◊

*Anutu ko ileŋ suŋŋana kitit. Pa ni kampeŋana katuunu*

(Mt 7:7-11)

**9** “Tana nio aŋso piom: Kiwi, to kakam. Kuru, to kendeeŋe. Kutut kataama, to kataama ikaaga piom.◊

**10** Pa sombe tomtom sa iwi, nako ikam. Mi tomtom ta so iru, nako indeenje. Mi tomtom ta so itut kataama, nako kataama ikaaga pini. **11** Parei? Sombe pikin tasa iwi tamaana pa ka ye, ko tamaana ikam ka mooto sa? **12** O sombe iwi i

---

◊ **11:8:** Lu 18:1+   ◊ **11:9:** Mk 11:24; Yo 15:7; 1Yo 5:14+

pa ka man kutuluunu, ko ikam ka zirkuumbu sa? Som. <sup>13</sup> Lak, niom na sananjoyom. Tamen mbulu tabe kakam pa lutuyom bizin na, niom kuute. Tanata kakamam koroŋ ambaimbaiŋan pizin. Mi Tomoyom ta imbot saamba a, kampeŋana kini ilip kat piom. Tana zin wal ta so tisun i pa Bubujana Potomjana, na ni ko ikam pizin.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Tiso Yesu ikam Sadan mburaana  
(Mt 12:22-30; Mk 3:22-27)*

<sup>14</sup> Tomtom ta, ni bubujana sananjana ikami ma kwoono imun. Mi Yesu iziiri bubujana sananjana tana ma iyooto pini, to tomtom tana iso sua. Tabé iwal biibi tire mi kwon itaanda pa. <sup>15</sup> Tamen tomtom pakan timaŋga mi tiso: “Inga sa Belsebul, biibi kizin bubujana sanannjan ta ipombolmboli. Tanata le mburaana be iziiri zin bubujana sananjan ma tiyooto.” <sup>16</sup> Mi pakan na, tiso titoombo Yesu. Tisombe ni itooro mos sa tabe iswe kembei ni iwwa raama saamba mburaana, to tiurla kini.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>17</sup> Mi Yesu, ni iute ŋgar kizin kek. Tana iso pizin: “Parei, lele sa, sombe ka tomtom bizin tibalak zitun mi tiparkam malmal pizin, ko timbot ambai? Som. Ko tiparkazas zin ma lele tana bilim. Mi ruumu tomini. Sombe ka tomtom bizin tikam ta kembei, inako tireege ruumu ma borok su lene.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>18</sup> “Mi Sadan ta kembena. Sombe zin wal ta ni ikamam peeze pizin i, tibalak zitun mi tiparkamam malmal pizin, nako peeze kini imbol be parei? Kere. Niom tina kosombe Belsebul ta ipombolmbol yo, mi anžirziiri zin bubujana sananjan

---

<sup>☆</sup> **11:13:** Yo 4:10, 7:38+, 14:16+; Njo 2:38    <sup>☆</sup> **11:16:** Mt 12:38, 16:1; Mk 8:11    <sup>☆</sup> **11:17:** Mt 9:4

ma tiyotyooto. <sup>19</sup> Kena parei pa naŋgaŋ tiom ta tizirziiri zin na? Asin ipombolmbol zin? Sua ta kipiri pio, ta imili pa ituyom ma iswe ŋgar tiom sananŋana. <sup>20</sup> Tamen sombe Anutu mburaana ta ipombolmbol yo mi aŋzirziiri zin bubuŋana sananŋan, ina iswe kembei peeze ki Anutu ipet mat ma imbot la mazwoyom kek.◊

<sup>21</sup> “Mi tomtom sa ta ni mburaanaŋana i, sombe iur mburu kini malmal kana ila niini lup, mi imenderkalkala ruumu kini mbolŋana, nako koron kini boozomen imbot ambai. <sup>22</sup> Tamen, sombe tomtom toro sa, ta mburaana ilip kat na, imar mi ziru tikam malmal, inako ilip pini. Tonabe iyo mburu malmal kana boozomen ta tomtom mataana kana ipase pa na, mi iyo le koron kini pakan tomimi, mi irai ma irao waene bizin.◊

<sup>23</sup> “Tomtom ta so igabgaaba yo som, ina ni iwe koŋ koi. Mi sombe tomtom sa, iuluulu yo be aŋluplup zin tomtom som, na ni kembei iyaŋgwirŋgwiri zin.”◊

*Sua tooroŋana pa bubuŋana sananŋana ta ila mi imili mini*

(Mt 12:43-45)

<sup>24-25</sup> Yesu iseŋge sua kini mini ma iso: “Bubuŋana sananŋana sa, sombe iru pa tomtom sa mi iyooto mini, inako iwwa le sorok pa lele bilimŋana, mi iru muriini be imbot pa mi keteene su. Mi sombe iru ma som, nako iso: ‘A, nio ingi ko aŋmiili ma aŋla aŋlou muriŋ munŋuŋana mini.’ Mi so imili ma ila muriini munŋuŋana tana, mi ire

---

◊ **11:20:** Kam 8:19; Lu 17:21   ◊ **11:22:** Kol 2:15; 1Yo 3:8, 4:4; Tur 20:2   ◊ **11:23:** Mk 9:40; Lu 9:50

kembei tisiiri ma iŋgeeze kek,<sup>26</sup> nako ila mini mi iyo waene bizin lamata mi ru tomen ta tilip pini pa mbulu sananjan na, ma ziŋan timar mi tiru pa tomtom tana ma timbotmbot. Tabe ni isaana kat. Muŋgu na pe som, mi iŋgi isaana ma isaana kat.”<sup>27</sup>

<sup>27</sup> Yesu izzo sua tana, mi moori ta imbot lela iwal biibi mazwan, ni iman̄ga to iso la pini ma iso: “Moori ta ipeebu mi ipiwinu pa tui na, ni ikam kampeŋana biibi!”<sup>28</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Tamen Yesu iso: “Ina ŋonoono. Tamen zin wal ta tikan la sua ki Anutu mi titoto, ina zin tomini tikam kampeŋana biibi.”<sup>29</sup>

*Yona iwe kilalan  
(Mt 12:38-42)*

<sup>29</sup> Tomtom boozo timarmar, to Yesu iman̄ga mi ikam sua pizin. Iso: “Wal ta koozi timbotmbot i, zin sananjan kat. Pa tiso tire mos sa pa matan, to tiurla. Mi mos tamen kembei ta muŋgu ipet pa Anutu kwoono Yona na, mos tamen tina ta ko Anutu ikam pizin.<sup>30</sup> Pa muŋgu Yona iwe kilalan pizin tomtom ki Ninibe, mi ipei ŋgar kizin pa mbulu kizin sananjan. Mi Tomtom Lutuunu ko ikam mbulu raraate men pizin tomtom ta koozi timbotmbot i.

<sup>31</sup> Indeeŋe mbeŋ kaimer ma Anutu iso iur kadoono pizin tomtom na, moori zaanaŋana ta muŋgu ikamam peeze pa lele pakaana ta mbuleene kat na, ni tomini ziŋan zin tomtom ta koozi timbotmbot i, ko timan̄ga. Mi ni ko inŋgal

---

<sup>26</sup> **11:26:** Yo 5:14; Ibr 6:4+; 2Pe 2:20+    <sup>27</sup> **11:27:** Lu 1:28,42,48

<sup>28</sup> **11:28:** Lu 8:15,21; Yo 14:21; Yems 1:25    <sup>29</sup> **11:30:** Yona 1:17, 2:10, 3:4

Lukas 11:32

lxx

Lukas 11:38

matan pa zooronjana kizin. Paso, ni iute Anutu som, tamen imbel pai pa lele molo mi imar, bekena ileŋ njgar ta Anutu ikam pa king Salumo na. Mi ingi tomtom ta ilip pa Salumo, ta koozi imbotmbot i. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>32</sup> Mi zin Ninibe kan tomini. Zirjan zin tomtom ta koozi timbotmbot i, ko timanja mi tingal matan. Pa munju zin tileŋ sua ki Yona, mi titoro lelen. Mi ingi tomtom ta ilip pa Yona, ta koozi imbotmbot i. <sup>☆</sup>

### *Mat mi zugut*

(Mt 5:14-16, 6:22-23)

<sup>33</sup> “Parei, sombe tutun lam sa, ko tuturke? Som. Iti tuur se kor, bekena zin tomtom ta tile na, timbot la mat tomini. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>34</sup> Iti matanda ta iurur mat piti. Tana sombe matanda ambai, ina iswe kembei mat imbot la lelende kek. Mi sombe matanda isaana, ina iswe kembei tombot la zugut lene men. <sup>35</sup> Tana motom ingalŋgal itum. Kokena nu ndemeere sorok ma so ko mat imbot la lelem, mi tamen ko zugut ma ingi. <sup>36</sup> Tana sombe koronŋnom sa ikam zugut ka mbulu sa som mi mbotmbot la mat leleene men, nako kembei ta lam iyaara kat pu i.”

### *Mbulu sananŋjana kizin tutu kan mi zin njgarŋjan ki tutu*

(Mt 23:1-36; Mk 12:38-40)

<sup>37</sup> Yesu ikamam sua tana, mi tomtom ta kizin wal tutu kan, ni iso pini be ziru tila ma tikan kini la mbata. <sup>38</sup> Tila ma mbulen su pa kini kanŋjana.

<sup>☆</sup> **11:31:** 1Kin 10:1+; 2Sto 9:1+    <sup>☆</sup> **11:32:** Yona 3:5+    <sup>☆</sup> **11:33:**

Mt 5:15; Mk 4:21; Lu 8:16; Pil 2:15+

Mi tomtom tina ire Yesu inguuru namaana som, mi ikan kini, tabe ikam ɳgar boozo.<sup>☆</sup>

**39** To Merere iso pini. Iso: “Aiss, niom tutu koyom, kakam ɳgar biibi pa koron mat kana men kembei ta mbooro ma kuuru ɳguuruŋana. Tamen leleyom na, bok pa kuumbu mi mbulu sananjan ta boozomen.<sup>☆</sup>

**40** Niom tallinjoyom kat! Parei, Anutu ikam ɳgar pa koron mat kana men, mi lelende som?

**41** Tamen sombe kuur leleyom pizin wal sorokŋan mi ku'uulu zin, nako koron ta munŋaana men injeeze piom.<sup>☆</sup>

**42** “Niom tutu koyom na, tembel yom kek! Pa motoyom ingalŋgal be kikinin zeere tiom soroksorok mataana kana be kakam la ki Anutu. Mi ina ambai. Tamen tutu bibip ɳonoono, ina kakam ɳgar pa som! Tutu ta kembei: Takam mbulu ndeenŋjana men, mi tuur kat lelende pa Anutu mi zin tomtom. Niom sombe koto tutu, na bela koto tutu ta boozomen, tona ambai.<sup>☆</sup>

**43** “O niom tutu koyom na, tembel yom kek! Pa sombe kelela lupŋjana muriini, na niom leleyom be mbuleyom izze mbalia ta wal zanŋjan murin na. Mi sombe tipakur yom isu kar keteene, to leleyom ndabok mi niyom ise.<sup>☆</sup>

**44** Aiss, tembel yom kek! Niom kembei wal lepen ta tomtom tire som, tana tiso ko lele ambaiŋana men, mi tilala mi timarmar pa.”

---

<sup>☆</sup> **11:38:** Mt 15:1+; Mk 7:1+   <sup>☆</sup> **11:39:** Mk 7:4; Tit 1:15   <sup>☆</sup> **11:41:** Yesa 58:6+; Lu 12:33; Tit 1:15; Yems 1:27   <sup>☆</sup> **11:42:** Lo 6:5; Mika 6:8   <sup>☆</sup> **11:43:** Lu 14:7, 20:46

**45** To tomtom ta, ni zin wal ta ɳgar kizin ilip pa tutu i, iso pa Yesu. Iso: “Biibi, sua ta piri na, ipamian yam tomini.”

**46** Tabe Yesu iso pini. Iso: “Aiss, niom wal ta ɳgar tiom iliilip pa tutu i, niom tomini tembel yom kek! Pa tutu tiom ikamam patajana boozomen pizin tomtom. ɻonoono, tutu tana ipata piom som. Mi zin na, ipata pizin. Tamen kuur nomoyom kunuunu risa be ku'uulu zin na som. <sup>◊</sup>

**47-48** “Mi Anutu kwoono bizin ta muŋgu tumbuyom bizin tipun zin ma timetmeete lup, ta koozi kuurpewe lepen be ingeeze kat. Tamen mbulu ta kakamam, ina iswe kembei ɳgar tiom raraate kembei ta tumbuyom bizin, mi koyok pa mbulu kizin sananjana. Tana tembel yom kek. <sup>◊</sup>

**49** Tanata Anutu iswe ɳgar kini biibi ma iso ta kembei: ‘Nio ko ango zin wal ta tiwe nio kwoŋ na, mi zin ɳgoŋjana tio. Mi pakan na, tomtom ko tipun zin ma timetmeete. Mi pakan, nako tiseeze matan.’ **50-51** Mi kadoono sananjana kizin wal boozomen ta tipun sorok Anutu kwoono bizin, inako ise tiom. Indeene ta Anutu iur saamba mi toono, mi meeterjana ki Abel, mi imar imar ma meetenjana ki Anutu kwoono Sakaria ta tipuni su artaal uunu lela urum lene na, mbulu sananjan ta boozomen tana ka kadoono kola ise kizin tomtom ta koozi timbotmbot i. E, nio aŋso piom: Niom ta ko kere kadoono kizin. <sup>◊</sup>

**52** “O niom wal ta ɳgar tiom iliilip pa tutu i, tembel yom kek! Pa sua ki Anutu ta iwe zaala pizin tomtom be tiute kati na, niom keswe pizin som.

---

<sup>◊</sup> **11:46:** ɻgo 15:10; Ga 5:1    <sup>◊</sup> **11:47-48:** ɻgo 7:51+    <sup>◊</sup> **11:50-51:** Un 4:8; 2Sto 24:20+

Mi ituyom kombot lela peeze ki Anutu som, mi zin wal ta tikamam be tilela na, kapakalkaala zaala pizin.”

<sup>53</sup> Yesu ikam sua tana ma imap, to iman̄ga be izem zin. Som, mi zin tutu kan mi zin ḡarjan ki tutu keten malmal kat pini. Tana timan̄ga mi tikam wiñana boozo pini, <sup>54</sup> beso ipekel ḡoobo ma ingi, tona iwe le uunu be tikami.

## 12

### *Takam pakaamñana pa urlañana pepe (Mt 10:26-27, 16:6; Mk 8:15)*

<sup>1</sup> Iwal ta munjaana ka tieene kat timer tilup zin mi tiparzalla pizin ma timbotmbot. Mi Yesu iman̄ga pa sua kamñana ma iso lae pizin nañgaj kini muñgu. Isombe: “Kozo kere yom pa yis kizin tutu kan. Yis tana, ina pakaamñana ta tikamam pa urlañana kizin na.<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Pa koron̄ zukñjan ta boozomen, nako tipeeze ma borok su. Mi koron̄ turkenjan ta boozomen, nako kaimer tiswe ma imbot mat.<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Tana sua ta koso la zugut lene, nako tiswe ma ipet mat pa aigule. Mi sua ta kumburumrum pa lela ruumu leleene, inako tisoyaara isu kar keteene.

### *Komoto pepe (Mt 10:28-31)*

<sup>4</sup> “O toronjan, nio an̄so piom. Zin tomtom ta tiso tipun yom ma kemeteete na, komoto zin pepe. Pa sombe tipun yom ma kemeete, ina imap ta tina.

---

<sup>◊</sup> **12:1:** Mt 16:6; Mk 8:15; 1Kor 5:6+; 1Pe 2:1    <sup>◊</sup> **12:2:** Mk 4:22;  
Ro 2:16; 1Kor 4:5; Ibr 4:13

Kaimer na, zin ko tiraو be tikam kosa sa toro piom mini na som.<sup>◊</sup>

**5** Mi Anutu, to komoto i. Pa ni mburaana biibi. Irao be ipun tomtom ma imeete. Mi irao iziiri kunuunu tomini ma ila imbot kar sanaana. Tana aŋso piom: Komoto Anutu itutamen tau.<sup>◊</sup>

**6** “Kakam ŋgar pa man kimbibin. Ina man sorokjana. Irao tingiimi lamata pa pat siŋsiŋjan ru. Tamen Anutu, ni mataana mbeleele tasa na som.

**7** Mi niom na, ndomoyom ŋoyom. Kilip kat pizin man kimbibin. Uteyom runrun na, Anutu inin ma imap. Tana komoto koyom pepe.<sup>◊</sup>

**8** “Nio aŋso kat piom. Sombe tomtom sa iswe kembei ni iwe lenjila tomtom matan, na Tomtom Lutuunu ko iswe i tomini kembei ni naŋgaŋ kini ila zin aŋela ki Anutu matan.<sup>◊</sup>

**9** Tamen, sombe tomtom sa iwatkaala nio zoŋila tomtom matan, na Tomtom Lutuunu ko iwatkaali tomini ila zin aŋela ki Anutu matan.<sup>◊</sup>

**10** “Tomtom sa, isombe igiibi sua sananŋana pa Tomtom Lutuunu, na sanaana kini tina Anutu ko irao irecte pini. Tamen sombe igiibi sua sananŋana pa Bubuŋana Potomŋana, nako Anutu irecte pini na som.<sup>◊</sup>

**11** “Mi sombe tikam yom ma tipamender yom lela lupŋana muriiini, som zin bibip mi zin peeze kan kerem uunu, na kopoyom rru mi kuru zaala pa sua pareiŋana tabe kepekel pa i na pepe.<sup>◊</sup>

---

<sup>◊</sup> **12:4:** Ibr 13:6    <sup>◊</sup> **12:5:** Ibr 10:31; Yems 4:12    <sup>◊</sup> **12:7:** Lu 21:18; Ngo 27:34    <sup>◊</sup> **12:8:** Tur 3:5    <sup>◊</sup> **12:9:** Mk 8:38; Lu 9:26; 2Tim 2:12; 1Yo 2:23    <sup>◊</sup> **12:10:** Mt 12:31+; Mk 3:28+; Ibr 6:4+, 10:26; 1Yo 5:16    <sup>◊</sup> **12:11:** Mk 13:11; Lu 21:14+

**12** Pa mazwaana tana Bubuŋana Potomŋana itunu ko ikam ŋgar piom mi iso yom pa sua tabe koso i.”

*Sua tooroŋana pa mbio uunu ta ni talliŋana kat*

**13** To tomtom ta, ni imbot lela iwal biibi lelen, mi iso la pa Yesu ma iso: “Mos katuunu, so pa atoŋ be ipeete koron ta tomoyam iur piām na ma nio leŋ pakaana.”

**14** Tamen Yesu ipekkel ma iso: “Wai, asinj iur yo be aŋtiiri sua tiom mi aŋpeete koron tiom?”

**15** Tona iseeŋge sua kini, mi iso pizin iwal ta kembei. Isombe: “Motoyom ingal ituyom: Kokena motoyom berber pa koron boozo mi motoyom koronŋoyom. Pa sombe tomtom sa, ni irao kat pa koron ta boozomen ki toono, na koron tana men ko irao be ikami ma imbot ndabok na som.”<sup>✳</sup>

**16** Tona ni ikam sua tooroŋana tainŋi pizin. Isombe: “Kembei ta mbio uunu ta. Ni toono kini mbuyeene biibi, tabe koron kini boozomen ta iwaswaaza na, titum ma tizze ma ŋonon ta sorok som kat. **17** To tomtom tana imbot ma som mi ikam ŋgar. Iso: ‘Wai, ingi kozo ko aŋkam parei pa kini tio ti? Ko aŋjur ila parei? Pa muriini tingi na, irao som.’

**18** To imanŋa mi iso pa itunu ta kembei: ‘Oo, ingi ko aŋkam ta kembei: Ko aŋreege diditu munmun tingi, mi aŋpo bibipŋan. Naso aŋdaaba kini ma koron tio ta munŋaana men lela. **19** Toinabe aŋmanŋa mi aŋso pa ituŋ ma aŋsombe: Aa buri, kini ta aŋdaaba lela muriini tingi, ta ko imboroyo ma irao ndaama boozomen. Tana buri be keteŋ su, mi aŋkam kat

---

<sup>✳</sup> **12:15:** Mbo 62:10; Lu 4:4; 1Tim 6:6-17

mboti ambaiŋana. Ko aŋkanan ma aŋwinin, mi aŋbotmbot men ta kembei.’<sup>☆</sup>

**20** “Tamen Anutu iso pini ta kembei: ‘A, nu tana talliŋom kat! Mbenj ta koozi ko meete. Mi koronj ta ndoundou na, ko asinj ikam?’ ”<sup>☆</sup>

**21** Tona Yesu ipemet sua kini ma iso ta kembei. Iso: “Mbulu raraate men, ta ko ipet pizin wal ta tindoundou len koronj boozo su toono, mi tamen koronj ŋonoono ta ki Anutu i, na zin tiraō pa som.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Anutu ko mataana piti  
(Mt 6:25-34)*

**22-23** To Yesu iso pizin naŋgaŋ kini. Isombe: “Tana kopoyom rru pa koyom kini mi leyom mburu pepe. Pa koronj kulindi kana men kembei kini mi mburu, ina irao ikam ti ma tombot ndabok na som.<sup>☆</sup>

**24** Kere. Zin man tiwaswaaza kini, som titoutou kini ma tidabdaaba lela ruumu? Som. Anutu itunu ipututu zin. Mi niom na, kilip kat pizin man. **25** Mi parei? Sombe tiom tasa iru zaala be iseeŋge itunu swoono ma imbot moloŋjana ri, ko irao? Som. **26** Mi sombe karao be kakam koronj riŋa ta kembei som, na parei ta kopoyom rru pa koronj pakan?

**27** “Mi kere aigau boozomen ta tizze na, tikamam uraata sa? Som. Mi zitun tiurpewe len mburu be tizeebe zin pa i? Som. Mi nio aŋso kat piom: Munju, king Salomo, ni izebzeebi pa mburu

---

<sup>☆</sup> **12:19:** 1Kor 15:32; Yems 5:5    <sup>☆</sup> **12:20:** Mbo 39:4-6, 49:16+, 52:7; Yems 4:14    <sup>☆</sup> **12:21:** Mt 6:19+; 1Tim 6:18+; Yems 2:5

<sup>☆</sup> **12:22-23:** Pil 4:6; Ibr 13:5; 1Pe 5:7

milmiljan ta ndabokbokjan kat. Tamen mburu kini sa irao kembei aigau tiŋgi na som.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Mi aigau tiŋgi, iŋgi koron sorok. Koozi timbot. Gaaga tila len. Tamen Anutu itunu ta iurpe ma ambai kat. Lak, sombe ni mataana iŋgalŋgal koron soroksorok ta kembei, nako mataana iŋgalŋgal yom pa leyom mburu tomini. Oo niom, urlaŋjana tiom musaari mete!<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>29</sup> Tana kopoyom rru pa koyom kini ma yok mi kakam ŋgar boozo pa pepe. <sup>30</sup> Pa ina, zin karkari ta tiute Anutu som, ta tikamam ŋgar biibi pa koron ta kembei. Tamen niom, sombe kuru zoloyom pa koron sa, na Tomoyom iute kek. <sup>31</sup> Tana bela kakam kinkiini pa peeze kini munju, to ni ikam zin koron taingi ma ito ma ima.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Tupun mburanda pa koron ŋonoono  
(Mt 6:19-21)*

<sup>32</sup> Yesu iso: “O niom sipsip ki Anutu, niom wal boozorjoyom som. Mi komoto pepe. Pa Tomoyom, ni leleene be ikam yom ma kombot lela peeze kini leleene mi kelela kar saamba.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Tana kongomoono koron tiom, mi karai ka pat pizin wal ta len koron somjan i. Naso kuurpe leyom kautu ta irao be isaana som, mi imbotmbot ma alok su kar saamba. Mi ina wal kuumbuŋjan tirao be tikem som. Mi rap tomini, irao be ipasaana som.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>34</sup> Pa lele ta so nu re kembei koron ku ŋonoono imbotmbot pa, inako ur lelem imap ma ilala pa lele ta tana.”

---

<sup>☆ 12:27:</sup> 1Kin 10:4+; 2Sto 9:3+    <sup>☆ 12:28:</sup> Mt 10:29    <sup>☆ 12:31:</sup> Mbo 37:4,25; Ro 14:17    <sup>☆ 12:32:</sup> Mt 25:34; Tur 1:6    <sup>☆ 12:33:</sup> Lu 18:22; Ngo 2:45; 1Tim 6:18+

*Zin mbesooño be tiurur matan pa miiliñana ki biibi kizin*

(Mt 24:45-51; Mk 13:32-37)

**35** “Kutun lam tiom ma ikanan, mi kuurpe ituyom ma kazza.<sup>☆</sup>

**36** Kembei zin mbesooño ta tiurur matan pa biibi kizin ta imbot ula uunu na, beso imiili mi itut kataama, na loña mi tisol pini. **37** Nio anjo piom: Zin mbesooño ta sombe biibi kizin imar, mi ire zin tiurur matan pini mi tizza i, inako lelen ambai pa kampeñana tabe ise kizin i. Nio anjo kat piom: Biibi kizin ko iselek mburu kini mi iurpe itunu pa uraata, to iso pizin ma mbulen isu be tikan kini, mi itunu imbesmbeeze pizin.<sup>☆</sup>

**38** “Tana sombe biibi kizin imar pa mbeñ lukutunu, som man itanjan, mi ire zin tizza i, inako lelen ambai pa kampeñana tabe ise kizin i.

**39** “Lak, sombe ruumu katuunu iute nol tabe tomtom kuumbuñana imar pa i, ko izem ruumu kini ma imborene sorok mi ila? Som. Ko imenderkaala ruumu kini ma imbotmbot. Kokena tomtom kuumbuñana tana ipetepaala ruumu mi ilela.<sup>☆</sup>

**40** Tana niom ta kembena. Kozo kuurur motoyom ma kombotmbot. Pa nol ki Tomtom Lutunu na, niom kuute som. Ni ko imar kembei ta pamururiñana.”<sup>☆</sup>

**41** To Petrus iso: “Merere, sua tooroñana tana, nu so piam men, som so pizin iwal biibi?”

**42** Merere ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Mbesooño ta so ni mata sejana mi le ñgar ambaiñana, nako

<sup>☆</sup> **12:35:** Mt 25:1+; Pil 3:20; 1Tes 5:4; 1Pe 1:13    <sup>☆</sup> **12:37:** Yo 13:4

<sup>☆</sup> **12:39:** 1Tes 5:2+; 2Pe 3:10; Tur 3:3    <sup>☆</sup> **12:40:** Mk 13:33; Tur 16:15

biibi kini iuri be imboro ruumu ka uraata mibe irre waene bizin pa kan kini. <sup>43</sup> Mi sombe biibi kini ila lele sa, mi imiili ma imar mini, mi indeenje mbesoño tana ikamam kat uraata kini, inako mbesoño tana leleene ambai pa kampeñana tabe ise kini i. <sup>44</sup> Nio anjo kat piom: Biibi kini ko iuri ma iwe mataana be imboro koron kini ta boozomen.◊

<sup>45</sup> “Tamen sombe mbesoño tana ikam ḥgar ta kembei. Iso: ‘Aa, biibi tio ko loŋa mi imar na zeen.’ To imanga ma ipun sorok zin mbesoño pakan, mi igaaba zin winjana kan mi ziŋan tiwinin ma tigadgaada, na kozo ire i.◊

<sup>46</sup> Pa biibi kini ko imar ma ipamururi. Tonabe ikam zaaba pini, mi ipiri i ma ila igaaba zin wal ta tiurla som na.

<sup>47</sup> “Mbesooño sa, sombe iute mbulu ta biibi kini leleene pa i, mi tamen iurpe ka uraata som, inako tibalisi ma kuliini berebere.◊

<sup>48</sup> Mi sombe mbesoño sa iute som, mi ikam ḥoobo mbulu, inako biibi kini leleene imiili ri pini mi iseeze kat mataana som. Pa tomtom ta so Anutu ikam le koron biibi, na ni bela ipimiili ma biibi. Mi sombe tomtom sa, Anutu indemeeri mi iur koron biibi ila namaana be ikam uraata pa, inako Anutu iur mataana pini be ipimiili ma biibi.◊

*Yesu ko iwe uunu pizin tomtom be tiparyapaala  
zin*

*(Mt 10:34-36)*

<sup>49</sup> “Nio ti aŋmar be aŋpiri you isu toono. Mi so you tana ikanan pataanja, so lelen ndabok. <sup>50</sup> Tamen

◊ **12:44:** Lu 19:17+    ◊ **12:45:** 2Pe 3:3    ◊ **12:47:** Yems 4:17

◊ **12:48:** Wkp 5:17; Ro 2:12+; 1Tim 1:13

patañana biibi tabe isalakaala yo i, ina iwwa i. Tana lelen ipata ma ipata kat. Mi ko aŋbotmbot ta kembei ma irao patañana tana ikam yo, mi aŋbaada ma imap.<sup>✳</sup>

<sup>51</sup> Parei? Niom koso ko nio aŋmar be aŋlup zin tomtom ma lelen iwe tamen? Ina som. Pa nio ko aŋwe uunu pizin be tiparyapaala zin ma timbot ndelndelŋa. <sup>52</sup> Pa indeenje koozi mi ila na, lupnjana kizin toŋmatizŋ ko imureege, mi lelen iwe tamen mini som. Sombe zin lamata, nako tel timbot pakaana, ru timbot pakaana. <sup>53</sup> Mi zin kolman ziŋjan lutun bizin ko tilup zin mini som, mi tiparmpbot molo pizin. Mi zin kolmannan ta kembena. Ko ziŋjan lutun moori bizin tilup zin mini som, mi tiparmpbot molo pizin. Mi ziŋjan rwon moori bizin tomini, ko tikam mbulu raraate men tau.”<sup>✳</sup>

*Kilalan  
(Mt 16:2-3)*

<sup>54</sup> Yesu iso pizin iwal mini ma isombe: “Keleŋ Niom sombe kere miiri tieene izukzuk re uunu ri, to loŋa mi koso: ‘O, ingi be yan imar i.’ Mi yan imar. <sup>55</sup> Mi sombe kayamaana miiri iloondo ki iwaara, to kosombe: ‘Ingi be lele ilomo mini.’ Mi lele ilomo. <sup>56</sup> Niom wal ta kakamam pakaamŋana pa urlaŋana tiom! Pa lele na, niom karao be kikilaala. Mi mbulu ta koozi iwedet i, parei ta karao be kikilaala som?

*Loŋa mi tuurpe lelende pa kanda koi bizin  
(Mt 5:25-26)*

---

<sup>✳</sup> **12:50:** Mk 10:38+; Yo 12:27    <sup>✳</sup> **12:53:** Mika 7:6

**57** “Mbulu ndeenjenjana na, niom kuute kek. Mi parei ta kusu mi katalli pa mini? **58** Sombe tomtom sa ikamam be ipamenderu pa sua, na mbotmbot pepe. Loŋa men mi toombo be la kini, mi niomru kuurpe leleyom. Kokena ni ikamu ma niomru kala ki biibi ta itirtiiri sua i. To biibi tana iuru la zin menderjan naman, mi tipiri u lela ruumu sanaana. **59** Mi nio aŋso kat pu. Nu ko irao yooto karau na som. Ko mbotmbot ma irao posop kat kadoono ta tiur pu na.”<sup>✳</sup>

## 13

### *Sombe totooro lelende som, inako tala lende*

**1** Indeeŋe mazwaana tina, tomtom pakan timar mi tisotaara Yesu pa zin Galilea kan pakan ta tika-mam patoronjana ila ki Anutu, mi Pilatus ipun zin ma siŋin ireere sala artaal ki patoronjana tana. **2** Tana Yesu iso pizin ma iso: “Wal tana, niom kakam ŋgar pizin be parei? Sanaana kizin ilip pizin Galilea kan pakan, tana patajanja ta kembei ise kizin?<sup>✳</sup>

**3** Nio aŋso piom: Som kat! Mi kelenj. Sombe totooro leleyom som mi kezem sanaana tiom som, na niom ta munjaana men ko kamap ma kala leyom kembei ta zin na.<sup>✳</sup>

**4** Mi zin wal lamoro mata mi tel ta ruumu ute ŋgutŋguutunjana zaana Siloam ipol salakaala zin ma timetmeete na, niom kakam ŋgar pizin be parei? Sanaana kizin ilip pizin wal pakan ki Yerusalem? **5** Nio aŋso piom: Som kat! Mi sombe

---

<sup>✳</sup> **12:59:** Mt 18:34+    <sup>✳</sup> **13:2:** Yo 9:2+    <sup>✳</sup> **13:3:** Mbo 7:12

kotooro leleyom mi kezem sanaana tiom som, inako kala leyom tomini raraate kembei ta zin.”

*Yesu ikam sua toorojana pa ke ta ηono somjana*

<sup>6</sup> To Yesu ikam sua toorojana taingi pizin. Isombe: “Ke fik ta imender la baen lene ki tomtom ta. Ni ila na, mataana izalla pa uteene be iru ka ηonoono. Mi som. <sup>7</sup> To isu na iso pa mbesoorjo kini ta imborro baen lene na ta kembei. Iso: ‘Len! Nio aŋbelmbel lele ti marjana pa ndaama tel i, be aŋru ke tingi ka ηonoono. Mi ηonoono sa som. Tana taara ma isu lene. Kokena ikam sorok toono mbuyeene.’<sup>§</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Tamen tomtom ta imborro baen lene na, iso pini ta kembei: ‘O biibi, pasaana paso? Imbotmbot mi aŋtoombo ma aŋkamam toono ila uunu pa ndaama tasa.<sup>§</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Mi ndaama toro, to tere. Sombe ηonoono, inako kena. Mi so som, inako tataara ma isu lene.’ ”

*Yesu iurpe moori ta pa aigule potomjana*

<sup>10</sup> Indeeŋe aigule potomjana ta na, Yesu ni iksamam sua pizin tomtom ilela lupjana muriini. <sup>11</sup> Mi moori ta, ni bubujana sananjana ipasaani ma ikunkun ki pai ma irao ndaama lamoro mata mi tel kek. Irao iswooro ndemeene risa som. <sup>12-13</sup> Mi Yesu ire i, to iboobi ma ila kini, mi iur namaana isalakaali mi iso pini. Iso: “Moori, mete ku ko ikisu mini som.” To loŋa men iswooro ndemeene, mi imender kat mi ipakur Anutu.

<sup>14</sup> Tamen tomtom ta imborro lupjana muriini na, ni keteene malmal. Pa Yesu iurpe moori tana pa aigule potomjana tau. Tanata iso pizin iwal ma

<sup>§</sup> **13:7:** Mt 3:10, 7:19; Yo 15:2,6

<sup>§</sup> **13:8:** Ro 2:4; 2Pe 3:9,15

isombe: “Aiss, parei ta niom kamar be iurpe yom pa uraata lene som? Ingi sa aigule potomjana tabe ketende su pa i.”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>15</sup> Tabe Merere iso: “Niom wal pakamkaamjoyom! Niom ta boozomen kuputkewe mbili tiom, mi kakamam zin ma tilala tiwinin kan yok pa aigule potomjana.”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>16</sup> Mi moori ti, ni Abaraam poponjana kini. Tamen Sadan ikisi pa ndaama lamoro mata mi tel kek. Parei? Ko irao tatatke i pa patajana kini pa aigule potomjana som?”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>17</sup> Yesu ka koi bizin tilen pekeljana kini na, kan miaŋ. Mi zin iwal biibi na, menmeen zin pa uraata mburanjan mi ndabokbokjan ta ni ikamam na.

*Yesu itooro sua pa zeere mastet  
(Mt 13:31-32; Mk 4:30-32)*

<sup>18</sup> To Yesu iso: “Peeze ki Anutu na, ka mbulu pareinjana? Ko aŋso se ki sokorei, to kakam ḥgar pa? <sup>19</sup> Ina kembei mastet iweene musaari kat ta tomtom ikam, mi ila ipaaza sula mokleene kini. Mi kaimer to indom ma iwe biibi kembei ta ke i, mi iur namanñaman boozo. Tana zin man tila ma tipo len ḥgini isala.”<sup>⊗</sup>

*Sua toorojana payis  
(Mt 13:33)*

<sup>20</sup> To Yesu iso mini. Iso: “Peeze ki Anutu ka mbulu, nako aŋso se ki sokorei toro? <sup>21</sup> Ina kembei ta yis. Sombe moori sa ikam mi itooro raama palawa biibi, to koron ri tana irao izil pa palawa biibi tana ma imap.”

---

<sup>⊗</sup> **13:14:** Kam 20:8+    <sup>⊗</sup> **13:15:** Lu 14:5; Yo 7:22+    <sup>⊗</sup> **13:16:**  
Yesa 58:6+; Lu 6:9    <sup>⊗</sup> **13:19:** Mt 24:14

*Zaalatila pa kar saamba na, kwoono musaana  
(Mt 7:13, 14:21-23)*

**22** Yesu isombe isala pa Yerusalem. Ni ipa ma ila, beso indeenje kar tasa, to ikam sua pizin, mi imanja mini ma ila. Ta kembei kembei mi ila.

**23** Mi tomtom ta, isu to iwi i. Iso: “Merere, parei? Wal tabe Anutu ikamke zin i, ko rimen ηnoono?”

**24** Yesu iso pizin ma iso: “Kar saamba na, ka kataama musaari. Tana kakam kinkiini be kelela. Pa tomtom boozomen ko titoombo be tilela ma tirao som.”<sup>☆</sup>

**25** “Tana kere. Pa kaimer ruumu katuunu ko imanja mi ikotkaala kataama. Indeenej tana, niom sombe kombotmbot mat mi kutut kataama ma koso: ‘Merere, sol kataama piām lak!’, nako ni ipekel ma iso: ‘Niom ziñoi? Nio arñankaana piom.’<sup>☆</sup>

**26** Tona niom ko kamaña mi koso: ‘Wai, parei ta nu kankaana piām? Muñgu itinjan takanan ma tiwinin, mi nu kamam sua piām isu kar tiam na.’

**27** Tamen ni ko iso piom mini ma isombe: ‘Nio arñankaana piom. Niom so kar i? Kala leyom. Pa niom wal sananjoyom.’<sup>☆</sup>

**28** “Mi niom sombe kere Abaraam, Isak, Yakop, mi Anutu kwoono bizin ta boozomen ziñan Anutu tilup zin lela kar kini, nako zoñoyom ηekñek mi katanjañ. Paso, niom, nako tipiri yom pera mat kek. Zoyom sa mini som.”<sup>☆</sup>

**29** Mi tomtom ko timar pa toono ta boozomen, be mbulen su pa kini kanñana lela Anutu kar kini.<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **13:24:** 1Kor 9:24+; Pil 2:12+    <sup>☆</sup> **13:25:** Mt 25:10+    <sup>☆</sup> **13:27:**  
Mt 25:41    <sup>☆</sup> **13:28:** Mt 8:11+, 13:42, 24:51    <sup>☆</sup> **13:29:** Mt 8:11+;  
Lu 14:15; Tur 19:9

**30** Tana kere. Zin wal ta timar kaimer, nako timuuŋgu. Mi zin tau timuuŋgu, nako tikemer.”<sup>☆</sup>

*Yesu leleene isaana pa Yerusalem  
(Mt 23:37-39)*

**31** Indeeŋe tana, zin tutu kan pakan timar ki Yesu mi tiso pini. Tiso: “Aa, maŋga ma zem lele tingi, mi ko ma la lem lele toro sa. Pa Erot isombe ipunu.”

**32** Yesu ipekel kalŋan ma iso: “To ri tana, ni irao kat pa ŋgar bozboozo! Kala ma koso pini ta kembei: ‘Nio ingi aŋzirziiri bubuŋana sananŋan mi aŋjurpewe zin tomtom ta koozi, gaaga, mi ko malama, to aŋposop uraata tio ma imap.’ **33** Tana nio ko aŋkam pai ta koozi, gaaga mi malama. Pa sombe tipun Anutu kwoono sa ma imeete, na bela tikam su Yerusalem.”

**34** To Yesu iseeŋe sua kini ma iso: “O Yerusalem, Yerusalem! Anutu kwoono bizin ta niom kembel kasŋana kek. Mi zin ŋgoŋana kini ta ni ingo zin piom i, na kupunun zin pa pat ma timetmeete. Mi nio na, gorgori leleŋ be aŋkokor yom ma kammar kembei ta man ikuubukaala lutuunu bizin. Tamen leleyom pio som. **35** Tana Anutu ko izem yom ma Urum Merere tiom imborene sorok. Mi nio aŋso kat piom ta kembei: Niom ko kere motonj mini som ma irao ituyom kosombe:<sup>☆</sup>

‘Merere ko ipombol tomtom ti mi ikampe i.  
Pa ni ko ikam runguunu ta imar il!’ ”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>☆</sup> **13:30:** Mt 19:30, 20:16      <sup>☆</sup> **13:35:** Mt 23:37+; Lu 21:20,24

<sup>☆</sup> **13:35:** Mbo 118:26

# 14

## *Yesu iurpe tomtom meteŋjana toro pa aigule potomŋjana*

<sup>1</sup> Aigule potomŋjana toro tabe keten su pa i na, Yesu ila ruumu ki biibi ta kizin wal tutu kan be zinjan tikan kini. Mi tomtom pakan ta zinjan timbotmbot mi tireuduti. ☩

<sup>2</sup> Molo som na, tomtom ta, ta kumbuunu mi namaana izarzar na, ni ilela mi imender su Yesu kereeene uunu. <sup>3</sup> Tabe Yesu imanja to, iwi lae pizin wal tutu kan zinjan zin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu ma iso: “Lak, tutu kiti iso parei? Ko irao tuurpe zin tomtom pa aigule potomŋjana, som som?” ☩

<sup>4</sup> Mi zin tipekel sua sa som. Timaane men. To Yesu iteege su pini ma niini ambai, mi iso pini ma ila lene.

<sup>5</sup> Tona Yesu iso pizin ta kembei. Iso: “Parei, kozobe tiom tasa lutuunu, som mbili kini sa itop sula yok sumbuunu pa aigule potomŋjana tabe ketende su pa i, ko ire i mi imbotmbot? Som. Ina kola ila karau men, mi imaati ma ise.” ☩

<sup>6</sup> To sua kizin imap. Pa Yesu ipiri la ma koŋ.

## *Tapakur itundu pepe. Tokoto itundu*

<sup>7</sup> Yesu ire wal pakan ta timar pa kini kanŋjana na, tikoŋjurū mbalia mataana kana. Tabe ikam sua tooroŋjana tingi pizin. ☩

<sup>8</sup> Iso: “Sombe tomtom sa iso pu be la mi niomŋjan kakan kini ula kana, na mbulem isu sorok lele ta tiur pizin bibip i pepe. Pa takankaana pa. Sombe tomtom toro, ta zaana biibi ma ilip pu i, ni ima tomini, <sup>9</sup> inako kini tamaana ima mi iso: ‘Ou, manŋga

---

✩ **14:1:** Lu 11:37   ✩ **14:3:** Mt 12:10; Lu 6:9   ✩ **14:5:** Mt 12:11;  
Lu 13:15   ✩ **14:7:** Mt 23:6

mi tomtom ti mbuleene su.’ Tona ko man̄ga raama kom mian̄, mi miili ma la mbulem su ta kaimer kat. <sup>10</sup> Tana kam mbulu ta kembei pepe. Sombe sua ikamu be la pa kini kan̄jana, na mbulem isu mbalia ta kaimer kat. Naso kini tamaana ima, mi iso pu ma iso: ‘O toroŋ, man̄ga mi mar mbulem isu mbalia ambaijana tis.’ Naso kembei ni ipakuru ila iwal biibi matan. <sup>11</sup> Pa tomtom ta sombe ipakur itunu, nako tikoto i. Mi tomtom ta sombe ikototo itunu, inako tipakuri.” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>12</sup> Tona Yesu iso mini pa kini tamaana ta kembei: “Sombe kam kini biibi sa, na boobo zin guraaba ku, som toŋmatizin̄ ku, som wal ku, som zin mbio uunu ta timbot koloujana pu na pepe. Pa wal ta kembei, kaimer ko tipekel mbulu ku mi tiboobu pa kini kan̄jana. Tona lem kadoono ambaijana toro sa pa kaimer i som. <sup>13</sup> Tana kam mbulu ta kembei pepe. Sombe kam kini biibi sa, to boobo zin wal sorrokjan̄, zin kaamanjan̄, zin narapenjan̄, mi zin matan pisjan̄. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>14</sup> Naso ndeeňe lem kampejana ambaijana. Pa zin na, tirao be tipekel mbulu ta nu kam pizin na som. Tamen indeeňe mbeň kaimer mi Anutu isombe ipei zin wal ndeeňejan ma timan̄ga mini pa naala, to Anutu itunu ko ikam lem kadoono ambaijana kat.” <sup>☆</sup>

*Sua toorojana pa bobi ki Anutu  
(Mt 22:1-10)*

<sup>15</sup> Timbotmbot ma tikanan kini, mi tomtom ta, ni ilej sua tana, to isu na iso pa Yesu. Iso: “Waii,

---

<sup>☆</sup> **14:11:** Mt 23:12; Lu 18:14; Yems 4:6; 1Pe 5:5      <sup>☆</sup> **14:13:** Lo 14:29    <sup>☆</sup> **14:14:** Yo 5:29

zin wal ta so tilela ma mbulen su mi tikan kini biibi isu kar ki Anutu, ina zin tina ko lelen ambai mi tindeenje kamperjana biibi kat.” <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>16</sup> To Yesu ipekel kwoono mi ikam sua toorojana tingi. Iso: “Lwoono ta na, tomtom ta, ni isombe ikam kini biibi. Tabe ikam sua ma ila pizin tomtom boozomen be timar ma ziñan tikan kini tana. <sup>17</sup> Tiparañrañ koron makin to, kini tamaana ingo mbesooño kini ma ila mini be iso pizin tomtom ta sua ikam zin kek na ta kembei: ‘Ouo, kamar ta buri. Pa koroñ ta boozomen amurpe lup kek.’

<sup>18</sup> “Tamen zin tomtom ta mbesooño ila pizin na, mburan be tila som. Tabe tiurur sua ila kena, ila kena. Tomtom mataana kana imanga na iso: ‘Aiss, nio ti ko irao anjma na som. Pa buri ɻonoono ta angiiimi toono pakaana ta. Tana ingi be anja mi antiiri i.’ <sup>19</sup> Mi toro na iso: ‘Aiss, nio ti tomini irao anjma som. Pa buri ɻonoono ta angiiimi bapalo laamuru. Tana ingi be anja mi antoombo zin pa uraata i.’

<sup>20</sup> Mi tomtom toro na iso ta kembei: ‘Nio buri ta anjwoolo i. Irao anjma na som.’ <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>21</sup> “Mbesooño tana imiili ma ila, mi iso uunu kizin tana ila ki biibi kini ma ileñ. To biibi kini keteene malmal, mi iso pini ma iso: ‘Kena loña mi miili ma la pa zaala lwonlwon, mi yo zin wal sorrokjan, kaamajan, narapejan, mi matan pisjan ma timar.’ <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>22</sup> Tana mbesooño tana ila mi iso zin makin, to imiili ma imar mi iso: ‘Biibi, kalñom ta anja anso pizin ma timar kek. Tamen ruumu leleene imbotmbot i. Bok zen.’

---

<sup>✳</sup> **14:15:** Lu 13:29; Tur 19:9    <sup>✳</sup> **14:20:** 1Kor 7:33    <sup>✳</sup> **14:21:** Ep 2:11+

**23** “Tona biibi iso pini ma iso: ‘Kena la mini, mi wwa kiŋakinja pa zaala namannaman ta boozomen, mi maŋmaŋ zin tomtom ma timar bekena ruumu tio bok.

**24** Mi keleŋ. Nio aŋso kat piom ta kembei. Zin tomtom ta muŋgu bobo tio ila pizin mi mburan som na, kizin tasa ko irao kwoono iteege kini tio tiŋgi na som. Som ma som kat!’ ” <sup>¤</sup>

*Bela takam kat ŋgar muŋgu, mana tewe naŋgaŋ ki Yesu*

(Mt 10:37-38)

**25** Iwal biibi ta titoto Yesu ma ziŋan tila. To Yesu itoori ma iso pizin. Iso:

**26** “Tomtom sa, sombe leleene be ito yo, mi tamen ikam ŋgar biibi mete pa tamaana ma naana, som kusiini ma lutuunu bizin, som toŋmatiziŋ kini, som ikam ŋgar biibi mete pa itunu kuliini, inako irao be iwe naŋgaŋ tio na som.

**27** Mi sombe tomtom sa leleene be ito yo, tamen ikwaara ke pambaaraŋana kini som, inako ni tomini irao be iwe naŋgaŋ tio na som.

<sup>¤</sup>

**28** “Kembei ta niom, sombe tomtom tiom sa leleene iur be ipo ruumu ta uteene molo, nako mbuleene isu mi mataana iurur pa pat ma ire pat irao be ruumu imun, tonabe imaŋga pa ka uraata.

**29** Kokena kitimbi men isula, mana kaimer ni irao be iposop som. Tona tomtom tire i mi matan pasom i.

**30** Mi tiso pini ma tisombe: ‘To tana, imaŋmaŋ pa ruumu poŋana ta ipo ma isala kek?’

**31** “Mi king ta so ikam malmal pa king toro, na ta kembena. Ko mataana su pa wal kini muŋgu ma ire. Sombe ni le malmal kan muŋaana laamuru

---

<sup>¤</sup> **14:24:** Mt 21:43; Ngó 13:46    <sup>¤</sup> **14:27:** Mt 16:24+; Lu 9:23+; Yo 16:33; 2Tim 3:12

men, mi king toro ni le malmal kan munjaana tomoota, ko ni irao pini, som som? <sup>32</sup> Beso som, inako loja men mi ingo tomtom kini pakan ma tila be tipunmeete malmal.” <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Tona Yesu iposop sua kini mi iso: “Mi niom ta kembena. Bela kezem koron tiom ta munjaana men ma imborene, tona karao be kewe naŋgañ tio.

<sup>◊</sup>

### *Tai ka sua (Mt 5:13; Mk 9:50)*

<sup>34</sup> “Tai, ina koron ambainjana. Tamen sombe isaana, nako tuurpe mini be parei? Som. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Tana ko tipiri ma ila ne. Pa irao ipembeeze toono mini som. Mi irao totooro raama bapalo tieene be tuurpe mokleene pa na som. Tana ka uraata sa mini som. Sua ta aŋso ma ima na. Mi niom so talŋoyom, inako kelen mi kakam ŋgar pa.”

## 15

### *Sua toorɔŋana pa sipsip ta imbiriizi (Mt 18:12-14)*

<sup>1</sup> Aigule ta na, wal pakan ta tiyyo takesŋan i ziŋan wal sananŋan pakan tila ma timokor la ki Yesu be tileŋ sua kini. <sup>2</sup> Tabe zin tutu kan mi zin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu timaŋga, to tikam ŋunuŋŋunuŋ ma tiso: “Wai, parei ta to ti leleene pizin wal sananŋan ma ziŋan tikanan kini la mbata?” <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>3</sup> To Yesu ikam sua toorɔŋana taingi pizin. Iso:

<sup>4</sup> “Lak, kozobe tomtom tiom tasa imborro zin sipsip tomtu lamata, mi sombe tasa imbiriizi, inako

---

<sup>◊</sup> **14:32:** 2Kor 5:20    <sup>◊</sup> **14:33:** Lu 5:11,28; Pil 3:7+    <sup>◊</sup> **14:34:**  
Ibr 6:4-6    <sup>◊</sup> **15:2:** Lu 5:30; Ngu 11:3; Ga 2:12

ikam parei? Ni ko izem zin tomto pañ lamoro mata mi pañ (99) tana ma timbotmbot su lele bilimñjana, mi ila iru sipsip tamen ta isanjsañ na. ☩

<sup>5</sup> Iru i, iru i ma sombe indeeñi, to iwiti ma iuri se regeene, <sup>6</sup> mi ikwaari ma imiili pa kar. Tona iboobo wal kini mi zin wal ta ruumu kizin timbot kolouñjana na ma timar, mi iso pizin. Iso: ‘Ouo, kamar ma tulup ti mi itijan menmeen ti. Pa sipsip tio ta imbiriiizi, ta ingi anjdeeni kek.’ ☩

<sup>7</sup> “Nio aŋso kat piom. Tomtom sanannjana sa isombe itooro leleene, na kar saamba kan ko tikam mbulu raraate men. Ko tikam ororoo biibi isala, mi lelen ambai kat pa tomtom tina ma ilip pa wal tomto pañ lamoro mata mi pañ (99) ta tindemeere sorok kembei zin wal ndeeñejan mi titooro lelen som.

### *Sua tooroñjana pa pat ta imbiriiizi*

<sup>8</sup> “Mi moori sa, sombe ni le pat milmilñjan laamuru imbotmbot, mi so tamen sa imbiriiizi, inako ikam parei? Ni ko itun lam, mi isiiri ruumu leleene ma ipitiiri kat, ma irao indeeñe pat tana.

<sup>9</sup> Mi re beso indeeñe, nako loŋa mi iboobo zin wal kini mi zin moori ta timbotmbot kolouñjana na, mi iso pizin: ‘Ouo, kamar ma tulup ti mi itijan menmeen ti. Pa pat tio ta imbiriiizi, ta ingi aŋdeene kek.’

<sup>10</sup> “Nio aŋso kat piom: Sombe tomtom sanannjana sa itooro leleene, na zin aŋela ki Anutu tikam mbulu raraate men. Ko menmeen zin biibi kat pa tomtom tamen ɣonoono tana.”

---

◊ **15:4:** Mbo 119:176; Ezek 34:11,16; Lu 19:10    ◊ **15:6:** 1Pe 2:25

*Sua toorojana pa tomtom ta iur kat leleene pa lutuunu bizin ru*

**11** To Yesu ikam sua toorojana tingi. Iso: “Kembei ta tomtom ta, ni lutuunu bizin ru. **12** Timbot ma lwoono ta na, lutuunu kaimerjana i imaŋga to iso pa tamaana. Iso: ‘Tamanj, rai koroŋ ku ma nio leŋ imar pataaŋa.’ Tabe taman irai koroŋ ma kolmanjana lene, kaimerjana lene.

**13-14** “Aigule pakani lae, to lutuunu kaimerjana i, iyauyau koronj kini ta boozomen, mi iko ma ila lele molo. Ila ipet lele tana na, ipasaana pat kini ma imap pa mbulu soroksorok ta boozomen. To isu imbot ḥooobo. Mi peteele biibi isu lele tana. Tabe ikam ma mbotjana kini ambai som kat. **15** Tona ila ma iwi kartu ta, bekena ikam uraata pini. Ila to tomtom tina ingo i ma ila be imboror zin ḥe kini. **16** Mi ni ra, peteli ma isaana kat. Tabe irru zaala be ikam ḥe kini kizin risa ma ikan be ikoto keteene pa. Tamen tiyok pini som.

**17** “Imbotmbot ma ḥgar kini ipet, to itwer la pa mboti ki tamaana ziŋan mbesooŋo kini. Iso: ‘A tina ko! Tamanj mbesooŋo kini na, inŋa tikan tikan ma som, mi ka lwoono isu imborene. Mi nio tingi, inŋi be aŋmeete pa koŋ kini i. **18** Kena ko aŋmaŋga ta buri mi aŋla ki tamanj. Mi sombe aŋla aŋpet kini, to aŋso pini ta kembei. Aŋso: Tamanj, nio aŋkam sanaana pa Anutu mataana, mi aŋkam ḥooobo mbulu pu. Nio sananŋoŋ kat. ◊

**19** Tana kozo paata yo be lutum mini pepe. Mi parei, ko irao yok pio be aŋkam uraata pu kembei mbesooŋo?”

---

◊ **15:18:** Mbo 51:4

**20** “Tona ni iman̄ga na imiili ma ila ki tamaana. Iwwa ma ila na, molo mi tamaana ire la pini. Ikilaali, to leleene isaana pini mi iloondo ma ila. Ila to, isou i mi itaŋ. **21** To ni iso pa tamaana. Iso: ‘Taman̄, nio aŋkam sanaana pa Anutu mataana, mi aŋkam ɻoobo mbulu pu. Nio sananŋor̄ kat. Tana kozo paata yo be lutum mini pepe.’

**22** “Tamen tamaana iyembut sua kini, mi iboobo zin mbesooŋo kini ma timar̄, mi iso pizin. Iso: ‘Loŋa mi kakam mburu ndabokŋana kat imar be lutuŋ izeebi pa. Mi kakam kukuugu tio isala na-maana, mi kakam kumbu keteene ila kumbuunu. **23** Mi kala ma kere mbili ndekndekŋana tasa, to kupuni be takam kini biibi mi lelende ambai pini. **24** Pa lutuŋ ti, iti toso ko ni imeete ma ila ne kek. Tamen ni imeete som. Mataana yaryaara, mi koozi imar ipet mini. Ni, toso ko imbirizi kek. Tamen som. Koozi tendeeŋi mini.’ Tana tilup zin ma tikan kini mi menmeen zin. <sup>✳</sup>

**25** “Tikamam, mi lutuunu ta kolmanŋana i, imbot mokleene mi imar. Iwwa ma imar igarau ruumu, mi ileŋ tizze kombom mi tirakrak ma kalŋan iza-lla. **26** Tabe imar na, iboobo mbesooŋo ta, mi iwi i. Iso: ‘Inga wal kalŋan izalla paso? Uraata sa?’ **27** Mi mbesooŋo ipekkel kalŋaana ma iso: ‘E, tomom leleene ambai kat mi ipun mbili ndekndekŋana ta. Pa tizim ri ta toso ko imeete, ta imiili ma imar imbotmbot a.’

**28** “Tomtom kolmanŋana i ileŋ sua tana na, keteene malmal mi mburaana be ilela ruumu som. Tabe tamaana iyooto ma ipet kini, to imanŋmaj be ilela. **29** Tamen ni ipekkel tamaana kalŋaana ma iso:

---

<sup>✳</sup> **15:24:** Ep 2:1,5

‘Re. Ndaama ndaama ta tamar i, mi nio aŋzoro la kalŋom pa tasa? Som. Nio aŋbelmbel mbesooŋo pu. Mi nu kam kosa sa pio som. Mekmek lutunu sorokŋana tomini, nu kam tasa pio bekena niamŋjan waeŋ bizin amkan mi menmeen yam pa? Som. <sup>30</sup> Mi lutum tina, ni ila ma ziŋjan moori zaala lwoono kan tipasaana koron ku ma imap, mi imili ma imar na, nu ŋgal mbili ndekndekŋana ma isala ki mini. Re. Mbulu ku tina indeeŋe?’

<sup>31</sup> “To tamaana iso pini. Iso: ‘O lutuŋ, nu ituru ta tombotmbot i. Mi koron tio ta boozomen, ina nu ku tau. <sup>32</sup> Mi tizim ri ta toso ko ni imeete ma ila ne kek, ta koozi imili ma imar mataana yaryaara. Ni, toso ko imbirizi kek. Mi som. Koozi tendeeŋi mini. Tana sombe takam kini biibi mi menmeen ti pini, ina indeeŋe.’”

## 16

### *Sua tooroŋana pa mbesooŋo sananŋana ta iru zaala be imbot ambai pa kaimer*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu ikam sua tooroŋana tingi pizin naŋgan kini. Iso: “Lwoono ta na, mbio uunu ta, ni le mbesooŋo ta imborro koron kini. Mi biibi kini ilen kembei mbesooŋo tana ikamam kat uraata som, <sup>2</sup> to iboobi ma imar, mi iso pini. Iso: ‘Lak, nio aŋleŋ sua pakan pa uraata ku, mi aŋute som: Ko ŋonoono, o ŋonoono som? Tana uraata ta kamam na, karau men mi beede ka sua ise ro, mi kam ma imar be aŋtiiri. Pa ingi be nu map pa uraata i.’

<sup>3</sup> “Mbesooŋo imbot ma som, to iso pa itunu. Iso: ‘Wai, ingi ko aŋkam parei? Pa ingi be biibi tio iyembut yo pa uraata i. Mi nio mburoŋ irao be aŋkam uraata mat kana som. Mi konj miaŋ be

aŋsuŋ zin wal pa leŋ pat.’ <sup>4</sup> Imbotmbot mi irru ŋgar. To ŋgar ta ipet pini. Tana iso: ‘Aa, buri! Motoŋ iŋgal zaala ta kek. Iŋgi ko aŋkam mbulu tabe ikam zin tomtom ma lelen ambai pio. Beso aŋmap pa uraata, tona tomtom pakan ko tiboobo yo ma arla ruumu kizin mi aŋbot se kizin.’

<sup>5</sup> “Tana imaŋga na iso la pizin wal tataŋa ta len mbun imbot la ki biibi kini na be timar. Tomtom mataana kana imar ipet kini na, mbesooŋo iwi lae pini. Iso: ‘Ai, nu mbun ku piizi?’ <sup>6</sup> Mi ni ipekel ma iso: ‘Ngere kesŋana tomto lamata.’

To iso pini: ‘Is, kam mbun ku ka ro ti, mbulem su, mi beede karau tomooru laamuru men ise. Mi pakan imborene.’ <sup>7</sup> To iwi lae pa toro. Iso: ‘Mi nu na, mbun ku piizi?’

Ni ipekel ma iso: ‘Bek tomto lamata ta bokbok pa kini wit.’

To mbesooŋo iso pini: ‘Is, kam mbun ku ka ro ti, mi beede tomto paŋ men ise. Mi tomoota imborene.’

<sup>8</sup> “Biibi ileŋ mbesooŋo kini sananŋana tana uru-unu, to iwit zaana. Paso, ni ikam kat ŋgar mi indeeŋe zaala tabe imbot ambai pa.

“Tomtom ta titoto ŋgar ki toono na, tilip pa zin wal ta timbot la mat ki Anutu leleene. Pa zin wal toono kan na, len ŋgar biibi mi tiute kat zaala tabe tikam mbotŋana ambaiŋana isu toono. Mi ŋgar tana, ta ikamam peeze pizin pa mbulu ta tiparkamam pizin. <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Tana niom ta kembena. Kuru zaala be kombot ambai. Karai koron tiom ki toono pizin tomtom. Naso lelen piom. Mi sombe koron ta boozomen ki

---

✳ **16:8:** Yo 12:36; Ep 5:8; 1Tes 5:5

toono imap, tona tikam yom raama lelen ambai, mi kala muriyom ta saamba a, mi kombotmbot ma alok. <sup>◊</sup>

*Koroŋ saamba kana ta koroŋ ηonoono.*

<sup>10</sup> “Tomtom ta sombe mataana ise mi imboro kat koron̄ musaana, nako irao imboro koron̄ biibi tomini. Mi tomtom ta sombe ikam pakaamjana mi ipasaana koron̄ musaana, nako ipasaana koron̄ biibi tomini. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>11</sup> Tana niom sombe komboro kat koron̄ toono kana som, inako Anutu indemeere yom pa koron̄ ηonoono ki saamba be parei? <sup>12</sup> Mi parei, sombe tomtom sa iur koron̄ kini ima be komboro, mi sombe komboro kat som, na asin̄ ko ikam leyom koron̄ ηonoono ma ima be komboro? Som.

<sup>13</sup> “Tomtom sa ko irao be imbeeze kat pa bibip ru na som. Pa ina ko iur leleene pa ta, mi ilen̄ la sua kini. Mi toro, nako iur koi pini mi irepiili i. Tana niom sombe kembeeze pa Anutu mi koron̄ sa ki toono, nako karao som.” <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>14</sup> Zin tutu kan na, matan monijan. Tana tilen̄ sua ki Yesu tana, to tikam sua repiilijanā pini. <sup>15</sup> Tabe Yesu iso pizin: Iso: “Niom kakamam mbulu tiom ambaimbaijan ilala tomtom matan bekema tire yom kembei wal ndeeŋeŋoyom. Tamen Anutu, ni iute leleyom ma imap. Mi keleŋ! Koroŋ ta tomtom tire kembei koron̄ ηonoono mi tipakur, ina Anutu ire kembei koron̄ sananjana kat, mi leleene pa risa som. <sup>◊</sup>

*Tutu ki Anutu mi peeze kini*

---

<sup>◊</sup> **16:9:** Mt 6:19+; Lu 12:33    <sup>◊</sup> **16:10:** Lu 19:17+    <sup>◊</sup> **16:13:** Mt 6:24    <sup>◊</sup> **16:15:** Mbo 7:9; Mt 23:28; Lu 10:29, 18:9+

**16** “Tomtom timbot la zaala ki Mose ziŋan Anutu kwoono bizin ma imar imili su ta Yoan ikam yok pizin tomtom. To peeze ki Anutu ipet mat, mi ka tomtom bizin timanga be tisoyaara uruunu. Tanata tomtom tikam kaisiigi mi tirru zaala be timbot lela peeze kini mi tilela kar kini. \*

**17** “Saamba mi toono ko timbiriizi ma tila len. Tamen tutu ka bude kimbijana risa ko irao imbiriizi ma ila lene na som. \*

**18** “Tomooto sa sombe iziiri kusiini ma ila lene, mi iwoolo moori toro, na ni ipasaana ula ka tutu. Mi sombe tomooto sa iwoolo moori ta kusiini iziiri i na, na ni tomimi ipasaana ula ka tutu.” \*

### *Mbio uunu mi Lazarus*

**19** Yesu ikam sua toorojana tingi. Iso: “Kembei ta mbio uunu ta. Aigule ta boozomen, ni irru pa mburu totonjan ta ŋjeezenjana kat. Mi mbotjana kini na, ambai komboono. Mi imbomboorene ta kembei. **20** Mi tomtom sorokjana ta, ni imbotmbot tomimi. Zaana Lasarus. Ni mbetmbeete iloli ma sik, mi ila ikenne su mbio uunu tana kataama kini kwoono. **21** Pa peteli ma isaana. Tana ilala tina be ikanan ka kini muunu ta itoptop pa mbalia ki mbio uunu mi tiwirri pera mat na. Ni imbotmbot tina, mi me tilala be tinemnem mbetmbeete kini.

**22** “Ikamam ta kena kena ma ra, imeete. To anjela tikami ma isala saamba, mi tiuri la muriini ndabokjana ta imbot isu Abaraam zilŋaana uunu. Mi mbio uunu tomimi, ni imeete ma titwi i.

**23** “Mi isula Andewa ma ire yoyouŋana biibi kat. Be mataana isala kor na, ire la pa Abaraam ziru

---

\* **16:16:** Mt 11:12+; Ro 10:4    \* **16:17:** Mbo 119:89; Yesa 40:8;  
Mt 5:18; Lu 21:33; 1Pe 1:25    \* **16:18:** Mt 5:32, 19:9; Ro 7:2+; 1Kor  
7:10+

Lasarus timbutultul ma timbotmbot. <sup>24</sup>To iboobo. Iso: ‘Oo tamaŋ Abaraam, munjai yo lak! Ngó Lasarus ma imar iur nama lutuunu isula yok, mi ipembeeze mioŋ risa. Pa inŋgi aŋre yoyouŋana biibi isu you tingi.’ <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>25</sup> Tamen Abaraam iso: ‘Ooi lutuŋ, motom la pa mbotŋana ku ta kam su toono na. Ambai komboono. Mi Lasarus na, imbot ḥoobo kat. Tana buri, ni leleene ndabok mi imbotmbot ambai su kar taiŋgi, mi nu rre yoyouŋana biibi isu tana.’ <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>26</sup> Mi re lele sipkatŋana biibi ta imbotmbot la mazwanda i. Sombe tomtom tiām tasa leleene be ima, nako irao som. Mi niom ta kembena, tiom tasa ko irao imar ti na som.’

<sup>27</sup> “To mbio uunu itaŋroro i ma iso: ‘O tamaŋ, kena ḥgo Lasarus ma imili ma isula ki wal tio ta timbot tamaŋ ruumu kini na, <sup>28</sup> bekena isope zin. Pa tiziŋ bizin lamata, ta timbotmbot a. Kokena timar sorok lele tingi. Pa lele tingi ambai som kat.’ <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>29</sup> Mi Abaraam iso pini ta kembei. Iso: ‘Mi tizim bizin tiute sua ki Mose mi Anutu kwoono bizin pakən kek. Sombe tileŋ la kalŋjan, inako timbot ambai.’ <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>30</sup> “Mi mbio uunu ipekel mini ma iso: ‘E-e tamaŋ, ina irao som. Bela tomtom meeterŋana sa iman̄ga, mi ila ma iso zin, tona tiurla mi titooro lelen.’

<sup>31</sup> Tamen Abaraam iso: ‘Ina na som. Sombe tileŋ la Mose ziŋjan Anutu kwoono bizin kalŋjan som, nako irao tiurla ki tomtom ta burup ma iman̄ga pa naala i som tomini.’ ” <sup>◊</sup>

---

<sup>◊</sup> **16:24:** Yesa 66:24; Mk 9:48    <sup>◊</sup> **16:25:** Mbo 17:14; Lu 6:24

<sup>◊</sup> **16:28:** Ngó 2:40    <sup>◊</sup> **16:29:** Yesa 8:20; Yo 5:39-47; Ngó 15:21

<sup>◊</sup> **16:31:** Yo 11:44+, 12:10+

# 17

*Watñana ka sua  
(Mt 18:6-7,21-22; Mk 9:42)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu iso pizin nañgañ kini ta kembei. Iso: “Watñana boozo kola indeeñe zin tomtom, mi ikam zin ma titop pa sanaana. Mi tomtom ta sombe iwe zaala pa tomtom toro be itop pa sanaana, na ra, tembeli kek. <sup>2</sup> Sombe tikam pat biibi ma timbit ila ŋgureene, mi tila tipundu i sula mozo lukutuunu ma ila lene, to ambai. Kokena imbot, to iwe zaala pa zin nañgañ popoñjan taingi ma kizin tasa itop pa sanaana. <sup>3</sup> Tana motoyom ingalñgal ituyom!

“Toñmatiziñ ku tasa isombe ikam ɿoobo mbulu sa, na yaambi. Mi sombe ileñ la kalñom mi itooro leleene, to motom mbiriizikaala sanaana kini mi lelem ambai pini. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Sombe ni ikam ɿoobo mbulu pu pa lamata mi ru pa aigule tamen, mi imama mi izzo pu ta kembei: ‘Nio lelen ipata pa mbulu ta aŋkam pu na,’ to motom mbiriizikaala sanaana kini mi lelem ambai pini mini.”

<sup>5</sup> To ɿgoñana kini timañga mi tiso pini. Tiso: “Merere, nakena kozo pombol urlañana tiam ma imbol kat!”

<sup>6</sup> Merere ipekel kalñjan ma iso: “Niom sombe leyom urlañana risa, inako karao be koso pa ke biibi tiñgi ta kembei: ‘Puru itum, mi la mender sula mozo lukutuunu.’ Mi ke tana ko ileñ la kalñjoyom. <sup>◊</sup>

*Mbesooñjo ki Merere ko ikam mbulu pareiñana?*

---

<sup>◊</sup> **17:3:** Mt 18:15; Ep 4:32; Yems 5:19+    <sup>◊</sup> **17:6:** Mt 17:20; Mk 11:23

**7** “Kozobe lem mbesooño sa ta ikelel toono pu, som imborro mbili ku, mi sombe rou ma uraata kini imap, mi imar pa ruumu, nako so parei pini? Ko loŋa men mi so pini be ila keteene su mi ikan ka kini? **8** Som. Nu ko so pini ma sombe: ‘La, kelu mi urpe konj kini, mi mbesmbeeze pio ma aŋkan ma aŋwin muŋgu, mana nu kadoono ketem su mi kan kom.’ **9** Mi parei? Sombe mbesooño ku tana ileŋ la kalŋom, mi ikam uraata ta boozomen tana, ko iur mataana pu be pakuri? Som. Pa ina ni uraata kini. **10** Ina raraate men piom. Sombe kakam uraata boozomen ta Anutu iur ma nomoyom, na kozo koso men ta kembei. Koso: ‘Amkam mbulu sa tabe tipakur yam pa i na som. Pa niam iŋgi mbesoño sorok ki Anutu. Tabo motoyam iŋgalŋgal uraata tiam mi amkamam.’” **11**

*Yesu iurpe tomtom laamuru ta mbetmbeete sananŋana ikam zin*

**11** Yesu iwwa be isala pa Yerusalem. Mi ila ma indeeŋe lele pakaana ki Samaria mi Galilea kan kambasa, to isombe ilela kar ta. **12** Iwwa ma ilela, mi tomtom metenjan laamuru ki kar tana tise kini. Zin tina mbetmbeete sananŋana ikam zin. **13** Tana timbot molo, mi tiboboobo la pini ma tiso: “Yesu, biibi tiam, muŋai yam lak!” **14**

Yesu ire zin, to leleene isaana pizin ma iso: “Kala ma koso ituyom pizin patoronjana kan.” Tana tizemi, mi tipa ma tila. Tiwwa pa zaala lwoono, mi mete iko pizin ma kulin iŋgeeze. **15**

---

**17:8:** Lu 12:37    **17:10:** Mt 25:30; 1Kor 9:16+    **17:13:** Wkp 13:45+    **17:14:** Lu 5:14

**15** To kizin ta i, ire itunu kembei kuliini ijgeeze na, kaljaana izalla mi iwedit Anutu uruunu, mi imili ma ila ki Yesu mini. **16** Ila ipet kini, to itop su kumbuunu uunu, mi ipakuri raama leleene ambai kat. Mi tomtom tina, ni Yuda som. Ni ki Samaria. ☀

**17** Tabe Yesu iso: “Wai, niom tomtom laamuru, ta aŋjurpe yom ma kuliyom ijgeeze na. Mi lamata paŋ tila parei? **18** Parei ta lele toro ka tomtom taiŋgi itutamen imili ma imar be ipakur Anutu zaana?” **19** To Yesu iso pini. Iso: “Maŋga mi la raama lelem ambai. Pa urlaŋana ku, ta iuulu u.” ☀

### *Peeze ki Anutu ko ipet mat ɳiizi?*

**20** Zin tutu kan pakan timaŋga mi tiwi Yesu ma tiso: “Peeze ki Anutu ko ipet mat ɳiizi?”

Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Peeze ki Anutu ko ipet mat be tomtom tire pa matan na som. **21** Tana tomtom sa ko irao iso: ‘Kere. Peeze ki Anutu tis’, o ‘imbot tanja,’ na som. Pa peeze ki Anutu imbot la leleyom.” ☀

### *Nol ki Tomtom Lutuunu be imili (Mt 24:23-28,37-41; Mk 13:14-23)*

**22** Yesu iso pizin naŋgaŋ kini. Iso: “Mazwaana sa kola imar. Tona niom ko kakam siliigi be lonja kere nol ki Tomtom Lutuunu ipet. Tamen ko lonja kere na zeen. **23** Tana kere yom. Pa wal pakan kola tiso piom ta kembei: ‘A, kere itunu tis!', som ‘Itunu tanja!’ Tamen niom kelen la sua kizin pepe, mi kala kagaaba zin pepe. ☀

---

☀ **17:16:** Yo 4:9   ☀ **17:19:** Mt 9:22; Lu 7:50   ☀ **17:21:** Yo 18:36;  
Ro 14:17   ☀ **17:23:** Lu 21:8; 2Tes 2:1

**24** Pa sombe nol ki Tomtom Lutuunu ipet, inako ni isu kembei ta lolo niini iyaara ma ikakat saamba. <sup>◊</sup>

**25** Tamen mbulu tana ko ipet loŋa na zen. Pa bela Tomtom Lutuunu imbot mi ibaada patanjana boozomen. Mi tomtom ta koozi timbotmbot i kola tititi. <sup>◊</sup>

**26** “Nol kini isombe igarau, nako tomtom tikamam mbulu raraate men kembei ta mazwaana ki Noa na. <sup>◊</sup>

**27** Indeeŋe tana, tomtom matan lawelawe, mi tikanan ma tiwinin, mi tiparwolwoolo zin, ma ila indeeŋe kat aigule ta Noa ilela wooŋgo. Tona nonor ipet ma ipambiriizi zin ma timap ma tila len.

**28** “Mi ina ko raraate kembei ta mazwaana ki Lot na tomini. Pa indeeŋe tana, tomtom tikanan ma tiwinin, tiparnŋimgiimi koron̄ kizin, tiwaswaaza kini, mi tiwoo ruumu ma ila **29** indeeŋe aigule ta Lot izem kar Sodom. To you raama ka kakoi ta kuziini sananŋana kat na, imbot saamba mi baram baram su, mi ipambiriizi zin ma timap ma tila len.

<sup>◊</sup>

**30** Mi nol ki Tomtom Lutuunu tabe iswe mburaana ma ipet mat i, ko raraate men tau. <sup>◊</sup>

**31** “Nol tana isombe ipet, mi sombe tomtom sa imbot ruumu kini ka pooto, na irao imili ma ilela ruumu be iyo mburu kini na pepe. Mi sombe tomtom sa imbot mokleene kini mi ikamam uraata, na ni ta kembena. Irao imili ma iyo mburu kini na pepe. <sup>◊</sup>

---

<sup>◊</sup> **17:24:** 1Tes 4:16+    <sup>◊</sup> **17:25:** Mk 8:31; Lu 9:22    <sup>◊</sup> **17:26:** Un 6:5–7:1    <sup>◊</sup> **17:29:** Un 18:20–19:25; 2Pe 2:6; Yud 7    <sup>◊</sup> **17:30:** 2Tes 1:7+    <sup>◊</sup> **17:31:** Mt 24:17+; Mk 13:15+

<sup>32</sup> Pa motojom iŋgal mbulu ta ipet pa Lot kusiini na. <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>33</sup> Tomtom ta sombe ḥgar kini ilala pa mbotjana ki toono mi ikiskis, inako ila lene. Mi tomtom ta sombe ḥgar kini ilala pa mbotjana ki toono som, inako imbot ambai. <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>34</sup> “Nio aŋso piom. Indeeŋe mbeŋ tana, sombe tomtom ru tikeene sala mbalia ta, nako tiyake ta, mi tizem ta ma imbot. <sup>✳</sup>

[<sup>35</sup> Mi sombe moori ru tikamam uraata ila mbata, inako raraate men. Tiyake ta, mi tizem ta ma imbot. <sup>36</sup> Mi sombe tomooto ru tilup zin pa uraata su mokleene, nako tiyake ta, mi tizem ta ma imbot.”]

<sup>37</sup> Naŋgaj kini tileŋ sua tana, to tiwi i. Tiso: “Merere, mbulu ta zzo pa i, ko ipet swoi?” Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Kere. Lele ta sombe koron buzaanaŋjana sa imbotmbot pa, inako man aŋkor tila mi tindoundou pa be tikan.” <sup>✳</sup>

## 18

### *Tusuŋ taparpaara. Naso tere ḥonoono*

<sup>1</sup> To Yesu ikam sua toororjana tingi pizin naŋgaj kini bekena ipaute zin be tisuŋ taparpaara, mi nin gesges pa pepe. <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Iso: “Kembei ta kar ta, biibi kizin ta itirtiiri sua i, ni imototo Anutu som, mi ikamam ḥgar pizin tomtom som. <sup>3</sup> Mi kar tana na, ka nora ta imbotmbot tomini. Ni koron to inoknok lalaŋjana ki biibi tana, mi itaŋroro i ta kembei: ‘Uulu yo pa sua tio lak! Mi ur kadoono pa koŋ koi.’

<sup>✳ 17:32:</sup> Un 19:26    <sup>✳ 17:33:</sup> Mt 10:39; Lu 9:24; Yo 12:25

<sup>✳ 17:34:</sup> Mt 24:40+; 1Tes 4:17    <sup>✳ 17:37:</sup> Mt 24:28    <sup>✳ 18:1:</sup>

Ep 6:18; Kol 4:2; 1Tes 5:17

**4** “Maŋaana molo ta ila kek na, ni inoknok ta kembei. Mi biibi tana leleene be ilenj som. Ma kaimer to isu mi iso pa itunu ma iso: ‘Nio ti aŋmototo Anutu som, mi aŋkamam ŋgar pa tomtom sa som. **5** Tamen niŋ gesges kek pa norabi ti pataŋjana kini ta imarmar tio pa i. Tana ko aŋre i mi aŋuuli pa sua kini. Kokena aŋuuli som, to inoknok ma ko ikelwai motoŋ ma isu lene.’ ” ◊

**6** To Yesu iseenge sua ma iso: “Lak, sua ta ti-irinjana ka tomtom sananjana tana iso na, kelen kek? **7** Sombe tomtom sananjana ta kembeia ilenj norabi tana sua kini mi iuuli, na Anutu ko ikam parei pizin wal ta itunu ipeikat zin mi ikam zin ma tiwe lene na? Sombe zin titajroro i pa mbeŋ ma aigule, ko ileŋtut zin? ◊

**8** Som. Ko loŋa men mi ikam mbulu ndeeŋejana ma iuulu zin pa pataŋjana kizin. Tamen wal urlaŋjan ta kembei, sombe Tomtom Lutuunu imiili ma imar mini, ko indeeŋ sa imbot su toono?” ◊

### *Tapakur itundu pepe*

**9** Yesu ikam sua tooroŋjana tiŋgi pizin wal pakan ta tire zitun kembei zin ndeeŋejan, mi matan repilpiili tomtom pakan. ◊

**10** Iso: “Lwoono ta na, tomtom ru tisala Urum Merere be tisuŋ. Ta na, tomtom tutu kana. Mi toro na, tomtom ta iyyo takesŋjana i. **11** Ni ta tutu kana na, ila to, imender mi isuŋ la leleene ta kembei. Iso: ‘O Anutu. Nio leleŋ ambai kat pu. Pa nio ti mbulu tio ipa ndel pa wal pakan. Aŋkamam kuumbu som, aŋkamam ŋoobo zin tomtom som, mi

---

◊ **18:5:** Lu 11:7+    ◊ **18:7:** Mbo 88:1; Tur 6:10    ◊ **18:8:** 2Tim 3:1+    ◊ **18:9:** Lu 16:15

aŋbulmbuulu zin moori som. Mi nio kembei ta to ta iyyo takesŋana tinga na som. ◊

**12** Nio ti aŋkamam katkat mbulu. Pa aigule ruruŋa ikot wik tataŋa na, aŋgalsek itun pa kini kanŋana mi aŋzuŋzuŋ men. Mi koron tio ta boozomen na, aŋpetpeete ma iwe uunu laamuruŋa, mi aŋkamam tataŋa ma iwe lem.’ ◊

**13** “Ni izzo ta kembei, mi tomtom ta iyyo takesŋana i, ilela to imbot lae zilŋaana. Mi mataana ise kor som. Ituundu mi itaŋ. Paso, leleene ipata pa sanaana kini. Tana iso men ta kembei: ‘O Anutu. Nio ti, tomtom sananŋoj. Muŋai yo lak!’” ◊

**14** To Yesu iseenge sua kini mi iso: “Nio aŋso kat piom: Tomtom ta iyyo takesŋana i, ta ikam kat mbulu pa Anutu mataana. Tana ni iyooto ma ila na, Anutu ire i kembei tomtom ndeenŋejana. Mi ni ta tutu kana i, na som. Pa tomtom ta sombe ipakur itunu na, Anutu ko ikoto i. Mi tomtom ta sombe ikoto itunu, na Anutu ko ipakuri.” ◊

*Yesu ipombol zin naŋgaŋ munmun  
(Mt 19:13-15; Mk 10:13-16)*

**15** Tomtom pakan tikam pikin munmun ma tila ki Yesu bekena iteege zin. Mi naŋgaŋ kini tire zin, to timaŋga mi tiŋasaara zin.

**16** Tamen Yesu iboobo zin pikin ma timar kini, mi iso: “Ai, kapakaala zin paso! Pa peeze ki Anutu ka tomtom bizin, ina ta kembei. Tana kezem zin ma timar. ◊

---

◊ **18:11:** Yesa 1:15; Tur 3:17    ◊ **18:12:** Mt 23:23    ◊ **18:13:** Mbo 51:1; Yesa 57:15    ◊ **18:14:** Lu 14:11; Ro 4:5; Yems 4:6; 1Pe 5:5+    ◊ **18:16:** 1Kor 14:20; 1Pe 2:2

**17** Nio aŋso kat piom. Bela kotooro ŋgar tiom ma kewe kembei ta zin pikin, tona karao be kombot la peeze ki Anutu mi kelela kar kini.” ☆

*Mbio uunu ta ila ki Yesu  
(Mt 19:16-30; Mk 10:17-31)*

**18** Tomtom peeze kana ta kizin Yuda, ni imar ki Yesu, mi iwi i ma iso: “Mos katuunu, nu ambaιŋom. Ko aŋkam parei mi Anutu ikam mbotŋana mata yaryaaraŋjana pio?”

**19** Yesu ipekel kwoono ma iso: “Parei ta nu sombe nio ambaιŋoŋ? Anutu itutamen ta ni ambaιŋana. Tomtom toro sa som. **20** Tutu, nu ute kek: ‘Pasaana ula pepe, pun tomtom ma imeete pepe, kem pepe, pombol sua pakaamjana pepe, mi lem ŋger pa tomom ma nom mi mbeeze pizin.’” ☆

**21** To tomtom tana ipekel ma iso: “Wai, tutu soŋjana? Tutu ta boozomen tana, ta naŋgaŋjooŋ mi aŋto aŋto ma imar indeeŋe koozi.” **22** Yesu ileŋ to iso: “Ambai. Mi koron tamen ta so kam, to imap. La mi kam ŋgomø pa koron ku ta munŋaana men, mi rai ka pat pizin wal ta sorrokŋan i. Naso kam lem koron ŋnooono su kar saamba. To mar mi to yo.” ☆

**23** Tomtom tana ileŋ na, leleene ipata. Paso, ni le koron boozo kat.

**24** Yesu ire kembei tomtom tana leleene ipata, to isu mi iso: “Zin wal ta mbio uunu na, inako ipata pizin be tiwe Anutu lene mi timbotmbot lela peeze kini leleene. ☆

---

☆ **18:17:** Mt 18:3   ☆ **18:20:** Kam 20:12+; Ro 13:9   ☆ **18:22:** Mt 6:19+; Lu 12:33; Njo 2:45; 1Tim 6:17+   ☆ **18:24:** Lu 8:14; 1Tim 6:9+; Yems 5:1+

**25** Kere. Mbili sa isombe itoombo be iloondo pa sor sumbuunu, ko irao? Som. Mi zin mbio uunu na, ka ḥagar tamen tau. Sombe zitun titoombo be tiwe Anutu lene mi timbot lela peeze kini leleene, inako ipata kat pizin. Tiraο som kat.”

**26** Tabε zin wal ta tilenlenj Yesu na, tisu mi tiso: “Wai, kena ko asinj tabε Anutu ikamke i ma imbot ambai?”

**27** Mi Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Tomtom zitun sombe titoombo, nako tirao som. Mi Anutu na, ni itat pa kosa sa som.”

**28** To Petrus imanja mi iso: “Mi parei pa niam ti? Pa ingi amzem koron tiam ta boozomen ma imborene lup mi amtoto u i.” <sup>¤</sup>

**29** Yesu iso pizin ma iso: “Nio aŋso kat piom. Tomtom sa sombe mataana ise pa peeze ki Anutu, mi izem ruumu kini, som kusiini, som toŋmatizij kini, som tamaana ma naana, som lutuunu бизин,  
**30** inako ikam kampeŋana biibi isu toono ma ilip kat pa koron ta izem na. Mi kaimer ko ikam mbotŋana mata yaryaaraŋana tomini.”

*Yesu iso mini pa meeterjana kini ma iwe tel pa  
(Mt 20:17-19; Mk 10:32-34)*

**31** To Yesu ikam zin naŋgaŋ kini laamuru mi ru ma tilae, mi iso pizin. Iso: “Kelenj. Ingi be tasala pa Yerusalem i. Mi sua boozomen ta Anutu kwoono бизин tibeede pa Tomtom Lutuunu na, kola iur ḥonoono. <sup>¤</sup>

**32** Pa ni ko tiuri ila zin wal ta Yuda somŋjan i naman. Mi zin ko tipenjeu i, mi tipamiaŋi, mi tipureskaali. Mi ko tibalisi, mi tipuni ma imeete.

---

<sup>¤</sup> **18:28:** Mt 4:19+; Lu 5:11    <sup>¤</sup> **18:31:** Mbo 22; Yesa 53:3+; Mt 16:21; Lu 24:44

<sup>33</sup> Tamen ko ka mbeŋ iwe tel pa, tona burup ma imanja mini pa naala.” <sup>34</sup> Yesu izzo na, naŋgaŋ kini tikam ŋgar pa sua kini risa som. Pa ka uunu ike pizin.

*Yesu iurpe tomtom matapisjana ta  
(Mt 20:29-34; Mk 10:46-52)*

<sup>35</sup> Yesu ila igarau kar Yeriko, mi indeeŋe tomtom matapisjana ta. Ni imbutultul su zaala zilŋaana be izuŋzuŋ le koronj. <sup>36</sup> Mi ileŋ iwal biibi timar mabe tizemzemi ma tila, to iwi zin. Iso: “Ou, parei?”

<sup>37</sup> Mi zin tiso pini ta kembei: “Wai, Yesu ki Nasaret ta imar ma ingi be ila i.”

<sup>38</sup> Tomtom tana ileŋ, to kalŋaana biibi ma iso: “Yesu, Dabit Lutuunu, muŋai yo lak!”

<sup>39</sup> To zin tomtom ta muŋga kan i tiŋasaara mili pini be imaaane. Tamen ni iboobo mini mi kalŋaana kat ma iso: “Oo Dabit Lutuunu, muŋai yo lak!”

<sup>40</sup> Tabé Yesu imender, mi iso pizin be tikami ma imar. Imar kolouŋjana na, Yesu iwi i. Iso: <sup>41</sup> “Nu lelem be aŋkam parei pu?” Mi ni iso: “Merere, nio lelen be urpe motor mi aŋre lele.”

<sup>42</sup> To Yesu iso pini ma iso: “Re lele lak! Urlaŋjana ku ta iuulu u.” <sup>43</sup> To loŋa men, mi tomtom matapisjana tana mataana ikam pak mi ire lele. Tana itoto Yesu mi ziŋan tila, mi ipakurkur Anutu zaana. Mi iwal biibi ta timbotmbot mi tire mos tina na, timap ma tipakur Anutu zaana tomini. <sup>✳</sup>

## 19

### *Yesu ma Sakaius*

---

✳ **18:43:** Yo 9:1+

<sup>1</sup> Yesu iwwa ma ilela pa kar Yeriko. <sup>2</sup> Mi tomtom ta imbotmbot, zaana Sakaius. Ni biibi kizin wal ta tiyyo takesñjan i. Mi ni mbio uunu kat. <sup>3</sup> Sakaius tana leleene be iute Yesu ni tomtom pareiñana. Tana ikam kinkiini be ire i. Tamen ni kumbuunu katñana mete. Tabe irao ire i na som. Pa iwal biibi. <sup>4</sup> Tana iloondo ma imuunju ma ila to, ire ke ta. Tana isala ma imbotmbot, beso Yesu imar to ire i.

<sup>5</sup> Yesu iwwa ma ila mi indeenje ke tana uunu. To mataana sala pa Sakaius, mi iso pini. Iso: “Sakaius, nol ku ta koozi be añma ruumu ku. Tana lonja mi su.” <sup>6</sup> Sakaius ileñ na, leleene ambai kat pa Yesu. Tana karaukarau ma isu, mi ikami ma ziru tila ruumu.

<sup>7</sup> Tamen iwal biibi tire Yesu ikam mbulu tana na, irao lelen som. Tabe tikam ñunuñjunuñ pa ma tiso: “Wai, to ti ila ma iwe leembe pa tomtom sananñana tañga paso?”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Sakaius isu to iso pa Yesu. Iso: “Merere len! Koronj tio, ko ańpeete ma pakaana ila pizin wal sorrokñan ta buri. Mi sombe ańwatke len koronj ki tomtom sa, nako ańkot pa pañ.”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>9</sup> To Yesu iso: “Koozi Anutu ikamke ruumu ti ka tomtom bizin kek. Pa tomtom ti, ni tomini Abaraam popoñjana kini.”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>10</sup> Mi Tomtom Lutuunu, ni imar be iru zin tomtom ta tisañsañ pa Anutu zaala kini na mibe ikamke zin.”<sup>◊</sup>

*Uraata ta Merere iur mar namanda na,  
matanda iñgal be takam*  
(Mt 25:14-30)

---

<sup>◊</sup> **19:7:** Lu 5:30, 7:34, 15:2    <sup>◊</sup> **19:8:** Kam 22:1+; Wkp 6:1+; Lu 3:13    <sup>◊</sup> **19:9:** Ga 3:7,29    <sup>◊</sup> **19:10:** Mbo 23; Ezek 34:11+; Lu 15:1+

**11** Indeenje tana, Yesu imar igarau kar Yerusalem kek. Mi ikamam sua pizin tomtom ma tilenlenj. Mi zin tiso ko molo som, to Anutu iswe peeze kini ma ipet kat mat. Tana Yesu ikam sua tooronjana taingi pizin.<sup>☆</sup>

**12** Iso: ‘Kembei ta tomtom ta. Ni zaana biibi, mi iso ila lele pakaana toro ta imbot molo na, be tiuri ma iwe king pa itunu lele kini. Ma ko kaimer to imiili ma imar mini. **13** Tana iboobo mbesoñojo kini laamuru ma timar, to irai pat milmiljan ma irao zin makinj, mi iso pizin. Iso: ‘Nio ingi be anla i. Mi pat ta anksam ma irao yom kek. Sombe anla anbotmbot tanja, na niom bela kakam uraata pa pat tana, be ipeebe.’ Ni iso sua ma imap, to imanja pa pai ma ila.<sup>☆</sup>

**14** “Mi tomtom tana, lele kini ka tomtom bixin lelen pini som. Tana ting wal pakan ma tito i ma tila pa lele molo tana, mi tiso ka sua ta kembei. Tiso: ‘Tomtom taingi, niam leleyam be ni imboroyam ma iwe king piäm na som.’<sup>☆</sup>

**15** Tamen zin bibip ki lele toro tana tileñ la kaljan som. Mi tiur tomtom tana ma iwe king pa lele kini. Tona ni imiili ma ila kar kini mini. Ipet to, iso la pizin mbesoñojo kini ma timar be tiso i pa uraata kizin. Ko tiyaaru pat pispiziña pa pat ta muñgu ni ikam pizin na.

**16** “Tomtom mataana kana imar to iso: “Biibi, pat milmiljana ta, ta ur mar tio, ta anksam uraata pa ma ipeebe laamuru tomen tis.” **17** Biibi ilen to iso pini. Iso: ‘Yo barau! Nu mbesoñojo ambaiñom

<sup>☆</sup> **19:11:** Njo 1:6    <sup>☆</sup> **19:13:** Ro 12:6+; 1Kor 12:7+; Ep 4:7-13

<sup>☆</sup> **19:14:** Yo 1:11

kat. Pa motom sejom mi kam kat uraata pa koron musaari. Tana ko aŋjuru ma mboro kar laamuru.’<sup>18</sup>

**18** “Mi mbesoŋo toro imar to iso: ‘Biibi, pat milmiljana ta, ta kam mar tio ta aŋkam uraata pa ma ipeebe pat lamata tomen tis.’ **19** Tana biibi iso pini. Iso: ‘Kena ko nu mboro kar lamata.’

**20** “Tona mbesoŋo toro ta iwe tel pa i, imar na iso: ‘Biibi, re pat milmiljana ku ta tis. Nio aŋzuk pa kawaala pakaana taŋgi, mi aŋturke lem koron ma imbotmbot. **21** Pa nio aŋmoto u. Nu tomtom toro. Pa nu munjaiŋai zin tomtom risa som. Mi mbotmbot se wal pakan uraata kizin tieene.’

**22** “To biibi tana ipekel kwoono ma iso: ‘O nu tina, mbesoŋo sananjom kat! Sua ta ipet pa itum kwom, ta iwe uunu pu be aŋgal motom mi aŋur kadoono pu. Pa nu sombe nio tomtom toro. Mi aŋmunjaiŋai zin tomtom som. Mi nu so nio aŋbotmbot se wal pakan uraata kizin tieene na? **23** Nakena uunu parei ta nu ur pat tio tana ilela ruumu pat kana be ipepeebe som? Naso aŋmar to aŋkam pat tio ŋonoono mi leŋ gegeene ri isala ki.’

**24** “To iso pizin wal pakan ta timendernder kolouŋana na. Iso: ‘Pat ta imbot la to tina namaana, katatke pini, mi kakam la ki mbesoŋo ta itekteege pat laamuru na.’ **25** Mi zin ta timbotmbot na tiso: ‘E-e, biibi. Ina ila ki tomtom toro. Pa ni na, ikam laamuru kek.’ **26** Tamen biibi tana iyembut sua kizin ma iso: ‘Som. Pa nio aŋso kat piom: Zin wal ta sombe len koron mi tikam uraata pa, inako tikam len koron pakan ma isala ki. Mi tomtom ta

---

<sup>18</sup> **19:17:** Mt 24:45+; Lu 16:10; 1Kor 4:2

so le koron ri, mi ikam uraata pa som, inako titatke koron tana pini, mi ni imbot sorok.<sup>28</sup>

<sup>27</sup> Mi koj koi bizin ta lelen be aŋwe king mi aŋboro zin som na, kakam zin ma kamar, mi kakas zin su keren uunu ma timap.’”

*Yesu isala pa Yerusalem*

(Mt 21:1-11; Mk 11:1-11; Yo 12:12-19)

<sup>28</sup> Yesu ikam sua toorojana tana makiŋ, to imaŋga mini ma imuŋgu, mi iwal biibi tito i ma zinjan tisala pa Yerusalem. <sup>29</sup> Ila ila ma igarau pa kar Betpage mi Betania ta timbot pa abal Olib lwoono na. To ingo naŋgan kini ru be timuuŋgu ma tisala. <sup>30</sup> Iso: “Kozo kasala pa kar ta imbot mar kembei. Beso kala kepet kar, to ko kere donki popoŋjana ta, ta timbiti lae ma imbotmbot. Ina tomtom sa mbuleene ise ndemeene mi ipa pa zen. Kuputke i, mi kakami ma kimiili ma kusu. <sup>31</sup> Mi sombe tomtom sa iwi yom ma iso: ‘Wai, ina uunu parei ta kuputke i na?’ To koso ta kembei: ‘Merere, ni le uraata ri pini.’”

<sup>32</sup> Beso ziru tila na, tire koron ta boozomen timbotmbot la murin kembei ta ni iso na. <sup>33</sup> Tila ma tiputkewe donki, mi katuunu bizin tiso la pizin ma tiso: “Ai, niomru kuputke donki tiam tana paso?” <sup>34</sup> To ziru tipekel kwon ma tiso: “Merere, ni le uraata ri pini.”

<sup>35</sup> Tiso ta kembei, to tikam donki ma tisula ki Yesu. To tikanke mburu kizin mat kana, mi tipeele sala donki ndemeene. Mi tiuulu Yesu be isala. <sup>36</sup> Ni ise donki ma ilala na, zin timuŋmuŋgu pini

---

<sup>28</sup> **19:26:** Mt 13:12; Mk 4:25; Lu 8:18

mi tiwar mburu kizin mat kana su zaala bekena tipakuri.

<sup>37</sup> Tila ma tizirir pa dogo ma tisula be tisala mini pa Yerusalem, to zin iwal ta titoto i ḥjan i, menmeen zin biibi kat. Mi timaŋga mi kalŋjan izalla ma tipakurkur Anutu zaana. Paso, tikam ḥgar pa uraata bibip boozomen ta tire kek na.

<sup>38</sup> Tana kalŋjan izalla ma tizzo:

“Merere ko ipombol king ti ma ikampe i!

Pa ni ikam Merere ruŋguunu ta imar i.

Anutu ta imbotmbot saamba a leleene iluumu pizin wal kini.

Tana tapakur zaana biibi ma isala kor kat!”<sup>✳</sup>

<sup>39</sup> Tabé zin tutu kan pakán ta ziŋjan tiwwa i, tiso lae pa Yesu. Tiso: “Biibi, peteke zin naŋgaŋ ku be timaane lak!” <sup>40</sup> Tamen Yesu iso pizin: “Wa! Kozobe zin wal taŋgi timaane, so pat timaŋga ma tikam ororo biibi.”<sup>✳</sup>

### *Yesu itaŋ pa Yerusalem*

<sup>41</sup> Yesu iwwa ma ila mi ire sala pa Yerusalem, to leleene isaana pa mi itaŋ. <sup>42</sup> Mi iso: “O niom Yerusalem koyom, koozi kozobe kuute zaala tabe kombot ambai pa i, so ambai. Mi ingi som. Pa zaala tana, ike piom.<sup>✳</sup>

<sup>43-44</sup> Tana mazwaana sa kola imar. To koyom koi bizin timer ma tiliu yom, mi tiurpe len zaala be tilema kar tiom. Mi ko irao koko na som. Pa tiliu yom kek. Tana ko timaŋga piom, mi tikas yom ramaki lutuyom bizin ma kamap lup. Mi ko tireege kar tiom ma isu lene. Ka koroŋjana risa ko imbot se muriini mini som. Paso, Anutu, ni ima

---

<sup>✳</sup> **19:38:** Mbo 118:26; Lu 2:14; Ro 5:1; Ep 2:14    <sup>✳</sup> **19:40:** Hab 2:11    <sup>✳</sup> **19:42:** Mt 13:13+; Ro 11:8

piom kek be iuulu yom tau. Tamen niom kikilaali som.”<sup>45</sup>

*Yesu iziiri zin tomtom pa Urum Merere  
(Mt 21:12-17; Mk 11:15-19; Yo 2:13-22)*

<sup>45</sup> Yesu iwwa ma ilela siiri ki Urum Merere leleene, mi ire zin wal tikamam ŋgomo pa koron kizin. To iman̄gayaara zin, mi iziiri zin ma tipera mat, <sup>46</sup> mi iso: “Tibeede sua ki Anutu pataanja kek ta kembei:

Urum tio, ina sunjana muriini.<sup>47</sup>

“Tamen niom kakam ma iwe kembei sumbuunu ta zin kuumbu kan tikewe lela i!” \*<sup>48</sup>

<sup>47</sup> Indeeňe mazwaana tana mi ila, Yesu keteene isu som. Aigule ta boozomen na, ilala Urum Merere mi ikamam sua pizin tomtom. Tabé zin patoronjana kan zijan zin ŋgarjan ki tutu mi zin peeze kan tirru zaala be tipuni ma imeete. <sup>48</sup> Tamen tikam ma som. Pa iwal biibi timokorkor la kini be tilej sua kini.

## 20

*Zin bibip tiwi Yesu pa asiŋ ta iuri pa uraata kini  
(Mt 21:23-27; Mk 11:27-33)*

<sup>1</sup> Aigule ta na, Yesu, imbotmbot lela siiri ki Urum Merere leleene, mi ikamam sua pizin tomtom mi izzoyaryaara uruunu ambaijana pizin. Mi zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan, zijan zin ŋgarjan ki tutu mi zin peeze kan tilup zin mi tila tipet kini.

---

\* **19:43-44:** Mika 3:12; Lu 21:6    <sup>45</sup> **19:46:** Yesa 56:7    \* **19:46:** Yesu iyaamba zin paso, koron ta tomtom tingimgiimi lela urum be tikam patoronjana pa i, na katuunu bizin tiurur kadon ma isala ta kor a. Mi tipase pa urum tana be ikamke zin pa Anutu kete malmal kana kini.    <sup>47</sup> **19:46:** Yer 7:11

<sup>2</sup> To tiso pini ta kembei. Tiso: “Ai, nu so yam lak. Uraata ta kamam na, nu zom pa? Mi asinj iuru pa?”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>3</sup> Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Wiñana tiom tana ambai. Mi nio aŋsombe aŋwi yom pa tio ta i. <sup>4</sup> Lak, Yoan ta muŋgu ikamam yok pizin tomtom na, asinj iuri pa uraata kini? Ni ta imbotmbot saamba a, som zin tomtom?”

<sup>5</sup> Mi zin tipekel karau som. Tiparwwi zin ma tiso: “Wai, ingi kozo ko toso parei? Pa sombe toso: Ni ta imbotmbot saamba a iur Yoan pa uraata kini, to ni ko iso piti ta kembei: ‘Kena parei ta niom kuurla kini som?’ <sup>6</sup> Mi sombe toso: ‘A Yoan, tomtom tiuri pa uraata kini’, ina kozo ko iwal biibi ti timaŋga piti mi tipun ti pa pat. Pa timap ma tiurla kat ta kembei: Yoan ni Anutu kwoono ḥonoono.”<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>7</sup> Tana zin tiso: “Ii, niam ti amute som. Yoan uraata kini tana imar ki parei?” <sup>8</sup> To Yesu kadoono isu mi iso pizin ta kembei: “Kenako nio tomini, irao be aŋso yom pa Ni ta iur yo pa uraata tio i na som.”

*Sua tooroŋana pa zin wal uraata kan  
(Mt 21:33-46; Mk 12:1-12)*

<sup>9</sup> Tona Yesu imanya mini mi ikam sua tooroŋana taiŋgi pizin iwal. Iso:

“Kembei ta tomtom ta, ni ipaaza ke baen isula toono kini, mi izem la kizin uraata kan naman be matan pa. To imanya ma izem kar kini, mi ila imbot lele pakaana toro.”<sup>⊗</sup>

---

<sup>⊗</sup> **20:2:** Yo 2:18; Ngo 4:7    <sup>⊗</sup> **20:6:** Mt 14:5; Lu 7:29    <sup>⊗</sup> **20:9:**  
Mbo 80:8+; Yesa 5:1+

**10** Imbot imbot ma indeeŋe mai ki baen kejana, to iŋgo mbesooŋo kini ta ma ila kizin uraata kan, bekena ikam kana baen ŋonon pakan ma imar. Tamen mbesooŋo kini tana iwwa ma ila mi ipet kizin uraata kan na, tibalisi. To tiseri ma namaana men mi imiili ma ila ne. **11** Tona baen katuunu iŋgo mbesooŋo kini toro ma ila. Tamen ni tomini, tibalisi mi tipamiaŋi. To tiseri ma namaana men mi imiili ma ila ne. **12** Tona baen katuunu iŋgo mbesooŋo kini toro ma iwe tel pa ma ila. Beso ila ipet na, ni tomini, tipuni tipuni ma runguunu isaana, to tiseri ma ila ne.

**13** “Baen katuunu ire ma som, to isu na iso: ‘Wai, a iŋgi kembei men, mana ko aŋkam parei? Kenako aŋgo ituŋ lutuŋ tamenŋana ila. Pa ni, nako len ŋger pini mi tipou i.’

**14** “Tana iŋgo lutuunu ma ila. Beso ber na, molo mi, uraata kan tiparso pizin ma tiso: ‘Ouo, kere. Inga biibi itunu lutuunu ta imar a. Ni tabe imender pa koron ti pa kaimer. Lak, kozo tupuni ma imeete. Naso koron ti imbot ma iwe lende.’<sup>☆</sup>

**15** Tana ni ipet, to tiyaaru tataati pera siiri ndemeene, mi tipuni ma kup.”<sup>☆</sup>

Yesu iso sua tana ma imap, to iwi zin. Iso: “Lak, ina kozo ko baen katuunu ikam parei pizin wal tana? **16** Ni kola imar mi ikas zin ma timetmeete lup, mi ikam baen lene kini tana ma iur la wal pakan naman be timboror kat.” Zin iwal tileŋ sua kini tana, to tiso: “E-e, so kembena pepe.”<sup>☆</sup>

**17** To Yesu igeede zin mi iso: “Nakena ko parei pa sua ki Anutu ta isombe:

---

<sup>☆</sup> **20:14:** Mt 27:18    <sup>☆</sup> **20:15:** Ibr 13:12    <sup>☆</sup> **20:16:** Ngo 13:46, 28:28

Pat ta zin ruumu pojana kan matan repiili mi tipiri lae lene na,  
pat tamen tana, ta ko tipamender ruumu sala ma imbol. <sup>18</sup>

<sup>18</sup> Mi wal ta so titutkat zin sala pat tana, inako tisaana kat. Mi sombe pat tana itop sala ηwan ma ipun zin, inako tiron murummurum ma imap.”<sup>19</sup>

<sup>19</sup> Zin ηgarjan ki tutu ziyan zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan tileŋ sua tooronjana tana na, tiki-laala kembei Yesu iso sua tana ise kizin tau. Tana tisombe tikiskisi pataanja. Tamen timoto kan pizin iwal biibi. Tabe tikami som.

*Wijana pa takes piriyan  
(Mt 22:15-22; Mk 12:13-17)*

<sup>20</sup> Zin ηgarjan ki tutu ziyan zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan tirru Yesu le uunu. Tana tingo tomtom pakan ta tipakaam kembei zin lelen kat be tilenlen sua ki Yesu. Tamen zin tila be tireuti mi titoombi pa wijana pakan. Beso ipekel ηoobo sua, to iwe le uunu be tiuri ila gabana ki Rom namaana. <sup>21</sup> Tana zin pautu tana tila ma tiso lae pa Yesu. Tiso: “Mos katuunu, niam amute: Nu nin tomtom sa som, mi lae ki tomtom sa som. Nu tomtom ki zzo sua ηonoono men, mi paute katkat zin tomtom pa Anutu zaala kini. <sup>22</sup> Tana so yam lak. Tutu kiti iso parei? Iti sombe tigiibi takes ila ki Kaisa, ko indeenje, som som?”

<sup>23</sup> Tamen Yesu, ni iute pakaamjana kizin kek. Tana isu mi iso pizin. Iso: “Pat ta tiwirri pa takes na, kakam tasa imar ma aŋre.” <sup>24</sup> Tikam ta ila kini,

---

<sup>18</sup> **20:17:** Mbo 118:22    <sup>19</sup> **20:18:** Yesa 8:14+; Dan 2:34+

to iwi zin. Iso: “Lak, asin̄ run̄guunu mi zaana ti?” To tiso: “Ina Kaisa tau.”

<sup>25</sup> To Yesu iso: “Tana. Koron ta Kaisa zaana pa na, ambai be imili ma ila ki itunu. Mi koron ki Anutu, to ila ki Anutu.”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>26</sup> Yesu ipekel ma len sua sa som. Timaane men. Pa titoombo be tipakaami ila iwal biibi matan, tamen tirao som.

*Wal meeterjan ko timaŋga mini, som som?*

(Mt 22:23-33; Mk 12:18-27)

<sup>27</sup> Zin sadusi na, zin Yuda pakan ta tiurla kembei Anutu ko ipei zin meeterjan ma timaŋga mini som. Tana Yesu imbotmbot, mi zin sadusi pakan timar kini mi tiwi i ta kembei. Tiso:<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>28</sup> “Mos katuunoo, Mose ibeede tutu piti ta kembei: Sombe tomooto sa iwoolo moori ma tipeebe sa som, mi imeete, to tiziini bela iwoolo ka nooro. Beso ipeebe ma iŋgi, to pikin ikel toono kolmanjana ta imeete na.”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>29</sup> Lak, lwoono ta na, toŋmatizij lamata mi ru. Timbotmbot ma muŋgamuŋga iwoolo. Mi ikam keljana sa som, mi imeete. <sup>30</sup> To tiziini ta ito i na ikam ka nooro. Mi tipeebe sa som, mi ni tomini ra, imeete. <sup>31</sup> To tiziini ta iwe tel pa na, ikam mbulu raraate men. Ta kembei kembei ma zin lamata mi ru tana, timetmeete lup. Mi len keljan sa som. <sup>32</sup> To kaimer na, moori tomini, ni imeete. <sup>33</sup> Lak, indeeŋe mbeŋ kaimer ma zin meeterjan tisombe timaŋga mini pa naala, nako moori tina iwe tomtom iŋgoi kusiini? Pa zin lamata mi ru ta tiwooli na.”

<sup>◊</sup> **20:25:** Un 1:27; Lu 23:2; Ro 13:7; 1Pe 2:17    <sup>◊</sup> **20:27:** Njo 23:8

<sup>◊</sup> **20:28:** Lo 25:5

**34** Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Zin tomooto ma moori ta timbot su toono ti na, tiparwolwoolo zin. **35-36** Mi zin wal ta Anutu ire zin kembei wal ndeejenjan, mi ipei zin ma timaŋga mini be timbot kar kini, nako irao be tiwoolo mini som, mi timeete mini som. Pa zin ko kembei ta zin aŋela. Mi maŋgaŋana kizin ta ko iswe kembei zin Anutu lutuunu bizin. <sup>☆</sup>

**37** Mi niom na, sombe kakam kat ŋgar pa sua ki Mose, so kikilaala kembei Mose tomini iso zin meetenjan ko timaŋga mini. Ingi aŋso pa sua ta ni ibeede pa mazwaana ta Anutu ipet kini na. Indeeŋe tana, Anutu iwe kembei you ta ikanan la ke leleene na, mi iso pa Mose ma iso:

Nio ingi Anutu ki Abaraam, Isak, mi Yakop. <sup>☆</sup>

**38** Sua tana iswe kembei zin matan yaryaara ma timbotmbot raama Anutu. Mibe timeete ma tila len kat, so ni irao ipaata itunu be Anutu kizin na som. Pa Anutu wal kini ta boozomen na, timbotmbot matan yaryaara men. Irao meetenjana ikis zin na som.” <sup>☆</sup>

**39** Zin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu pakan tileŋ sua ki Yesu tana, to timaŋga na tiso: “O mos katuunu, pekelŋjana ku tana ambai kat.” **40** Tana kaimer tomtom tiwi i pa kosa sa mini som. Pa timoto.

### *Mesia ko iyooto pa Dabit be parei?*

(Mt 22:41-46; Mk 12:35-37)

**41** Yesu imanya to iwi zin. Iso: “Lak, parei ta tisombe Mesia, ko iyooto pa king Dabit popoŋjana kini? **42** Pa Dabit itunu ibeede sua ise ro ki mboe ta kembei:

---

<sup>☆</sup> **20:35-36:** Yo 1:12; 1Kor 15:42,49,52    <sup>☆</sup> **20:37:** Kam 3:6; Ngo 7:32; Ibr 11:16    <sup>☆</sup> **20:38:** Ro 6:10+, 14:8+

Merere Anutu iso pa Biibi tio.  
 ‘Mar mbulem su ta nomoŋ woono,  
<sup>43</sup> ma irao aŋkoto kom koi bizin ma mburan imap  
 kat,  
 mi kumbum ise ŋiguren.’<sup>✳</sup>

<sup>44</sup> Tana Dabit itunu ipaata Mesia be Biibi kini.  
 Lak, popoŋana sa ki Dabit ko irao be ilip pini be  
 parei?”

*Mbulu pakurŋana kizin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu*  
*(Mt 23:1-36; Mk 12:38-40; Lu 11:37-54)*

<sup>45</sup> Iwal biibi imbotmbot, mi tileŋ Yesu iso pizin  
 naŋgaŋ kini ta kembei. Iso: <sup>46</sup> “Motoyom iŋgalŋgal  
 ituyom pizin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu. Pa zin lelen be  
 tirru pa mburu kizin ta mololo i. Mi tiwwa pa  
 kar keteene, bekena tomtom tire zin mi tiso sua  
 pakurŋana pizin. Mi sombe tilela pa lupŋana muri-  
 ini, som tila pa kini kanŋana, to loŋa mi tiserseere  
 ma tila be mbulen se mbalŋa mataana kana ta  
 zin wal zanŋan murin na. <sup>47</sup> Mi zin koron to  
 tiwadatkewe zin noroŋa, bekena tikem len ruumu  
 kizin ramaki mburu kizin. Mi tipakamkaam ma  
 tikamam suŋŋana molo. Tana kadoono tabe tikam  
 pa mbulu kizin tana, ko sorok som kat.”

## 21

*Nora ta ipiri pat sula Anutu pelpeele kini*  
*(Mk 12:41-44)*

<sup>1</sup> Yesu imbotmbot mi mataana ila na, ire zin  
 mbio uunu ta tiurur pat izulla kolekta muriini i.  
<sup>2</sup> Molo som na, ire nora ta. Ila to ipiri pat siŋsiŋjan  
 ru ta munmun i. <sup>3</sup> Ire i, to iso: “Ai, kere nora

---

<sup>✳</sup> **20:43:** Mbo 110:1; Njo 2:34+; 1Kor 15:25; Ibr 1:13

tuunu tinga. Nio aŋso kat piom. Pat ta ni ipiri sula kolekta na, ilip pa zin tomtom ta boozomen tingi. <sup>4</sup> Paso, zin pakan na, koronj kizin boozo imbotmbot mi tipiri rimen. Mi ni na som. Pat kini ri tabe imboroi, ta imap lup ma isula. Tana itunu ko imbot sorok.” <sup>◊</sup>

*Yesu iso pa Urum Merere reegejana  
(Mt 24:1-2; Mk 13:1-2)*

<sup>5</sup> Timbotmbot, mi naŋgaŋ kini pakan tisu to, kwon imbesmbeeze pa Urum Merere. Tiso: “Urum ta a, tipo ma tipengeeze pa pat ndabokŋan ta kan mos yaryaaraŋan ma ambai kat! Pa tomtom boozomen lelen ambai pa Anutu tabe tipiri naman pa.”

<sup>6</sup> Tana Yesu isu to iso pizin. Iso: “Kere. Koozi iti tombotmbot mi tere la pa urum tinga. Mi talala ma sombe ka nol ipet, to tireege ma isu lene. Ka koronjana risa ko imbot se muriini mini na som.”

<sup>◊</sup>

*Pataŋana boozo kola iwedet mana urum reegejana*

*(Mt 24:3-14; Mk 13:3-13)*

<sup>7</sup> Tabé zin tiwi i. Tiso: “Mos katuunu, sua ta so pa urum reegejana na, ko iur ŋonoono ŋiizi? Mi sombe ka nol igaraú, inako ka kilalan pareinjana?”

<sup>8</sup> To Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Motoyom ingalŋgal ituyom! Kokena wal pakan tipandelndel yom. Pa wal boozo kola timaŋga mi tipaata sorok nio zoŋ mi tiso: ‘Ulaanja tabe imar i, na nio tau’, mi ‘Toono swoono ka nol, ta ingi be ipet i.’ Tamen

---

<sup>◊</sup> **21:4:** 2Kor 8:1,12    <sup>◊</sup> **21:6:** Lu 19:44

niom sombe kelenj sua ta kembei, na koto zin pepe.

◊

**9** Mi sombe kelenj malmal bibip, som wal pakan ta tiparyanjwiiri zin na urun, na keteyom guruk mi komoto pepe. Pa mbulu ta kembena kola iwedet. Mi toono swoono nako zen.”

**10** To Yesu iseenge sua kini ma iso: “Pa toono ta boozomen ka tomtom bizin kola tiparkam malmal pizin. King ta ko ikam malmal pa king ki lele toro.

◊

**11** Yenyeenje bibip kola itok toono. Mi peteеле, mi mete sananjan kola ipet pa lele pakan mi ipasaana kat zin tomtom. Mi uraata bibip matakina kola ipet mi ipa sala mañaanañana. Tana motoñana biibi ko ikam zin tomtom. ◊

**12** “Tamen uraata ta boozomen tina ko ipet zen, mi tikis yom ma tiseeze motoyom. Ko tipamender yom lela lupñana murinmurin, mi tizeebe yom lela ruumu sanaana. Mi ko tikam yom ma tipamender yom la zin king mi zin bibip keran uunu tomini. Paso, niom kezzwe nio uruñ mi kopombolbol sua tio. ◊

**13** Mi mbulu tana ko iwe zaala piom be kosoyaara uruñ pizin. ◊

**14** Tana kuurpe ñgar tiom pataaña be kemender mbolñana. Mi kuru ñgar ma sua tabe koso i pepe. ◊

**15** Pa nio ituñ ko añpazal ñgar mi sua piom. Tana ko kupumun koyom koi bizin kwon, mi kakam zin ma tiru zalan pa sua. ◊

◊ **21:8:** Ep 4:14; 2Tes 2:1+; 1Yo 4:1      ◊ **21:10:** Tur 6:3+

◊ **21:11:** Yoel 2:31; Tur 6:12+      ◊ **21:12:** Ngo 16:23, 22:19,30,

24:1+, 25:23+; 2Kor 11:24      ◊ **21:13:** Ngo 4:5+, 9:15, 22:1+, 24:10+,

26:1+      ◊ **21:14:** Mt 10:19+; Lu 12:11+      ◊ **21:15:** Ngo 6:10

**16** Indeeŋe mazwaana tana na, ituyom tomoyom ma noyom bizin, toŋmatiziŋ tiom, wal tiom, mi toroyom bizin ko tiur yom la koyom koi bizin naman. Mi niom pakan, nako tipun yom ma kemetmeete. <sup>✳</sup>

**17** Mi tomtom ta boozomen ko timap tiur koi piom. Paso, niom kototo yo tau. <sup>✳</sup>

**18** Tamen komoto pepe. Nonoono, kuliymo ko ire yoyouŋana. Tamen Anutu ko mataana piom. Tana uteyom ruunu tasa ko irao ila lene na som. <sup>✳</sup>

**19** Tana kemender mbolŋana mi kikis urlaŋana tiom. Naso kakam mbotŋana mata yaryaaranjana. <sup>✳</sup>

*Pataŋana biibi kat kola ikam zin Yerusalem kan  
(Mt 24:15-21; Mk 13:14-19)*

**20** “Niom sombe kere zin malmal kan timar ma tiliu Yerusalem, tona kuute: Nol tabe tireege Yerusalem ma isu lene, ta ka nol igarau kek.

**21** Mbulu tana iso ipet na, zin wal tau timbotmbot lele pakaana ki Yudea na, loŋa mi tiko ma tisala pa lele abalabalŋana. Mi zin tau timbotmbot kar Yerusalem na, tizem kar biibi mi tiko ma tila len. Mi zin tau timbotmbot Yerusalem zilŋanzilŋan na, kozo tilela kar biibi mini pepe. Kaŋkaŋ pataaŋa ma tila len. **22** Pa indeeŋe tana, sua boozomen ki Anutu ta tibeede kek na, kola iur ɿonoono, mi zin Yuda tire kadoono pa mbulu kizin sananŋana. <sup>✳</sup>

**23** Zin moori ta sombe koponŋan mi zin ta pemayamŋan pa mazwaana tana, na ra, tembel zin kek. Pa Anutu ko iswe kete malmalŋana pizin

<sup>✳</sup> **21:16:** Ngo 7:59, 12:2    <sup>✳</sup> **21:17:** Mt 10:22; Yo 15:18,20

<sup>✳</sup> **21:18:** Mt 10:30; Lu 12:7    <sup>✳</sup> **21:19:** Ibr 10:36; Tur 2:7

<sup>✳</sup> **21:22:** Yer 5:29; Dan 9:26+; Hos 9:7; 1Tes 2:14

tomtom ta timbotmbot toono tingi, mi patajana biibi ikam zin. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>24</sup> Tana tomtom pakan ko timetmeete pa buza kwoono, mi pakan ko tikoki zin ma tila timbot lenjaleja pa karkari ta boozomen mazwan. Mi zin wal ta Yuda somjan i ko tipadagdaaga Yerusalem ma irao mazwaana ta Anutu iur pizin na imap. <sup>◊</sup>

*Miiliyana ki Tomtom Lutuunu*

(Mt 24:29-31; Mk 13:24-27)

<sup>25</sup> “To mbulu pakan ko ipet pa zoj ma puulu mi zin pitik be iwe kilalan. Mi toono na, patajana ko ikam zin tomtom ma tisenjeeje. Pa tai kola isaana ma isaana kat. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>26</sup> Mi koroj mburanjan ta timbot sala maŋaanaŋana na, Anutu kola itok zin. Tana tomtom ko tikam ŋgar ma tiso: ‘Wai, patajana biibi sa ko iwwa i.’ Tana ko ikam zin ma timoto kan mi mburan imap kat. <sup>27</sup> Tona tomtom kola tire sala pa Tomtom Lutuunu imbot lela miiri tieene, mi imiili ma isu raama mburaana mi azuŋka kini biibi kat. <sup>◊</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Tana kere, beso uraata ti imanŋaŋga, to leyom ambai mi niyom ise. Pa ina be ulaaŋa tiom isu.”

*Sua tooroŋjana pa ke fik*

(Mt 24:32-35; Mk 13:28-31)

<sup>29</sup> To Yesu ikam sua tooroŋjana tingi pizin. Iso: “Kere la pa ke fik mi ke pakan tomimi, mi kakam ŋgar pa. <sup>30</sup> Sombe tiruŋ, tona kikilaala kembei ingi be zoj biibi isu. <sup>31</sup> Ina zaala raraate men tau pa

<sup>◊</sup> **21:23:** 1Kor 7:26    <sup>◊</sup> **21:24:** Mbo 79:1; Lu 20:16; Ro 11:25; Tur 11:2    <sup>◊</sup> **21:25:** 2Pe 3:10+; Tur 6:12+    <sup>◊</sup> **21:27:** Dan 7:13; Mt 26:64; 1Tes 4:16+; Tur 1:7

mbulu ta aŋzzo yom pa i. Niom sombe kere mbulu ta boozomen tana tiwedet, to kikilaala ta kembei: Ingi be Anutu iswe kat peeze kini ma ipet mat isu toono.

<sup>32</sup> “Nio aŋso kat piom: Wal ta koozi timbotmbot i ko timap pa toono zen, mi tire uraata ta boozomen men taiŋgi ipet. <sup>33</sup> Saamba ma toono kola timbirizi ma tila len. Tamen sua tio na, irao be ila lene na som. Ko imbotmbot men ta kembei. <sup>☆</sup>

### *Tapamatmaata mi matanda ingalŋgal itundu*

<sup>34</sup> “Kere yom. Kokena kiwinin ma kakankaana, som kakam ŋgar boozo pa patanjana ki toono, to ikam yom ma kakam ŋgar pa miiliŋana ki Tomtom Lutuunu som, mi ni ipamorsop yom kembei ta kilis. Tana motoyom ingalŋgal ituyom. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Pa mbulu tabe ipet pa aigule tana na, tomtom sa ko irao iko pa na som. Ko ise kizin tomtom ta boozomen ta timbotmbot su toono. <sup>36</sup> Tana kapamatmaata totomen, mi kuzuŋzun Anutu be ipombol yom mibe kemender mbolŋana. Naso patanjana tana irao ipasaana yom som, mi sombe kemender la Tomtom Lutuunu mataana, nako komoto som.”

<sup>37</sup> Indeeŋe mazwaana tana na, aigule ta boozomen, Yesu ilala ma ikamam sua pizin tomtom lela Urum Merere. Beso rorou na, ilala abal Olib be imbotmbot pa mben. <sup>38</sup> Tana aigule ta boozomen, zon ise na, zin iwal biibi tilala urum leleene be tileŋ i.

---

<sup>☆</sup> **21:33:** Mbo 119:89; Yesa 40:8; Mt 5:18; 1Pe 1:25    <sup>☆</sup> **21:34:** Mt 24:42+; Mt 25:13+; Ro 13:11+; Ep 5:18; 1Tes 5:2+; 1Pe 4:7; 2Pe 3:10; Tur 16:15

## 22

*Zin bibip timbuuru pa Yesu  
(Mt 26:1-5; Mk 14:1-2; Yo 11:45-53)*

<sup>1</sup> Timbotmbot ma sunjana biibi kizin Yuda ta tipaata be Pasoba na, ka nol igarau be tila tilup zin, mi tikan narabu ta ka yis somjana i.<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>2</sup> Mi zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan ziyan zin ηgarjan ki tutu na, tilup zin, mi tirru zaala be tipun Yesu ma imeete. Mi lelen be iwal biibi tiute som. Pa timoto zin.<sup>◊</sup>

*Yudas iyok be iswe Yesu  
(Mt 26:14-16; Mk 14:10-11)*

<sup>3</sup> To naŋgaŋ ki Yesu laamuru mi ru tana, tomtom kizin ta, zaana Yudas Iskariot. Ni Sadan izeebi,<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>4</sup> to imanya mi ila kizin bibip kizin patoronjana kan mi zin menderjan ki urum, mi ziyan timbuuru pa Yesu. Mi Yudas isotaara zin pa zaala tabe iur Yesu ila naman i. <sup>5</sup> Zin tileŋ na, lelen ambai mi tiso tikam Yudas le pat. <sup>6</sup> Mi ni iyok pa sua kizin. To ila ma iru zaala be iur Yesu ila naman. Mi isombe ikam ki kejana. Kokena iwal biibi tiute.

*Naŋgaŋ ki Yesu tiurpe Pasoba ka kini  
(Mt 26:17-25; Mk 14:12-21; Yo 13:21-30)*

<sup>7</sup> To aigule tabe tikan narabu ta ka yis somjana i ipet. Mi ina aigule tabe tipun zin sipsip pa Pasoba i.<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>8</sup> Tana Yesu ingo Petrus ziru Yoan. Iso: “Niomru kala be kuurpe kanda kini pa Pasoba.”

<sup>9</sup> To ziru tiwi i. Tiso: “Mi lelem be amla amurpe isu swoi?”

---

<sup>◊</sup> **22:1:** Kam 12:15+    <sup>◊</sup> **22:2:** Mbo 2:2; Njo 4:27    <sup>◊</sup> **22:3:** Yo 13:2,27    <sup>◊</sup> **22:7:** Kam 12:18+

<sup>10</sup> Mi Yesu iso: “Kelela kar biibi, to kere tomooto ta ikwaara yok kuuruñana mi ikoñjuru yom ma ima. Koto i mi kere, beso isala ruumu tasa, to koto i ma kelela. <sup>11</sup> Mi koso pa ruumu katuunu ta kembei. Koso: ‘Mos katuunu tiam iso pu ta kembei: Ruumu leleene kizin leembe iñgoi tabe ziñan nañgañ kini timbot pa mi tikan Pasoba ka kini i?’ <sup>12</sup> Mi ni ko iso yom pa ruumu leleene biibi ta imbot kor mi tiurpe ma ambai pataaña kek. Tana niomru kaparañrañ koroñ ta boozomen isu tana.”

<sup>13</sup> Beso ziru tila na, tire koroñ ta boozomen ila itoptop kat la Yesu kaljaana. Tana tiparañrañ kini ma koroñ ta boozomen pa Pasoba.

*Yesu ziñan nañgañ kini tikan Pasoba ka kini  
(Mt 26:26-30; Mk 14:22-26; 1Kor 11:23-25)*

<sup>14</sup> Zoñ isula na, Yesu ziñan ñgoñjana kini tila ma mbulen su pa kini kanjana. <sup>15</sup> Mi ni isu ma iso pizin. Iso: “Nio añjurur motoñ pa mbeñ ta taiñgi be itiñan tumbutultul mi takan Pasoba ka kini tingi muñgu, mana añaada patañjana mi añre yoyouñjana. <sup>16</sup> Mi nio añso piom: Imap ta ti. Ko añkan Pasoba ka kini mini som ma irao Pasoba ka ñonoono ipet isu Anutu kar kini, to añkan.”<sup>◊</sup>

<sup>17</sup> To ikam mbooro ma isuñ pa, mi isara la kizin mi iso: “Kakam mbooro ti mi kiwin ma irao yom. <sup>18</sup> Nio añso piom: Nio ko añwin baen mini som ma irao Anutu iswe peeze kini ma ipet kat mat.”

<sup>19</sup> To ikam narabu ma isuñ pa, mi itette ma irai pizin mi iso: “Iñgi nio mozoñ ñonoono. Pa nio ko

---

<sup>◊</sup> **22:16:** Lu 13:29, 14:15; Tur 19:9

aŋkam muriyom mi aŋmeete piom. Mbulu ti, kozo kakamam bekena motoyom iŋgalŋal yo.”<sup>✳</sup>

**20** Tikan kini makin, to Yesu ikam mbulu raraate men tau pa baen. Ikam mbooro, mi iso: “Ingi nio siŋŋ tabe ireere ma isu piom, mi iurpe zaala popoŋjana piom be niomŋan Anutu kaparlup yom ma kewe tamen.<sup>✳</sup>

**21** Mi keleŋ. Iti ta tombotmbot mi takanan kini ila mbata i, tiom tasa ko iur yo la koŋ koi bixin naman.<sup>✳</sup>

**22** Pa zaala ta Anutu iur pa Tomtom Lutuunu be ito na, ni bela ito. Mi tomtom tabe iur yo la koŋ koi bixin naman i, na tembeli kek.”<sup>✳</sup>

**23** Yesu iso sua tana, to naŋŋan kini timaŋga mi tiparwwi zin ma tiso: “Wai, kiti asinj ta irao ikam mbulu ta kembei?”

*Tomtom pareiŋjana tabe iwe biibi i  
(Mt 20:25-27; Mk 10:42-44)*

**24** To zin naŋŋan timaŋga mi tiparzorzooro pa asinj ta ni zaana biibi ma ilip kat.<sup>✳</sup>

**25** Tabé Yesu iso pizin. Iso: “Mbulu ki toono na, niom kuute kek. Zin king kizin karkari tipakurkur zitun, mi tikototo wal kizin. Mi zin peeze kan kizin lelen be zin wal ta timbot la kopon mbarmaana na, kwon imbesmbeeze pizin pa uraata ta tika-mam na. **26** Tamen niom na, koto zin pa mbulu kizin tana pepe. Tiom tasa isombe leleene be iwe mataana piom, na bela ikoto itunu mi imbesm-beeze piom kembei ta tiziyom bixin ta kaimerŋan

<sup>✳</sup> **22:19:** 1Kor 10:17    <sup>✳</sup> **22:20:** Kam 24:8; 1Kor 10:16; Ibr 9:12+, 10:10    <sup>✳</sup> **22:21:** Mbo 41:9; Yo 13:21+    <sup>✳</sup> **22:22:** Ngo 1:6, 2:23

<sup>✳</sup> **22:24:** Mk 9:34+; Lu 9:46

i tikamam. Mi tomtom ta so ikamam peeze piom, na bela ikoto itunu ma iwe kembei ta mbesooño.◊

**27** Lak, aŋwi yom. Asij ta ni biibi? Ni ta mbuleene isu mi ikan kini, som ni ta ingal tomtom kan kini mi imbesmbeeze pizin? Ina tomtom ta mbuleene isu mi ikan na! Mi kere. Ingi nio anbesmbeeze piom kembei ta mbesooño i.◊

**28** “Nio, pataŋana boozo indenđeeňe yo. Tamen niom kezem yo som, mi ingi kagabgaaba yo men.◊

**29-30** Ambai. Mi Tamaň Anutu, ni iur yo be aŋkam peeze pa koron ta boozomen. Tana nio ta kembena. Ingi aŋur yom be kaimer to kombot sala muriyom peeze kana isu kar tio, mi kakam peeze pa zin Israel un bizin laamuru mi ru. Mi ko itinjan takanan ma tiwinin ila mbata ma tombotmbot.”◊

*Yesu iso Petrus ko iwatkaali  
(Mt 26:31-35; Mk 14:27-31; Yo 13:36-38)*

**31** Yesu isu to iso pa Petrus. Iso: “O Simon, Simon, re u! Pa ingi Tomtom Sanaana, irru zaala be itok urlaŋana tiom.◊

**32** Tamen nio aŋsuŋ pu kek: Kokena zem kat urlaŋana ku. Tana kaimer ma sombe urlaŋana ku imili ma imbol mini, ton a pombol toŋmatiziŋ ku ti.”◊

**33** Tabé Petrus isu mi iso: “Merere, inako zin pakan. Mi nio na, irao aŋzemu na som. Som ma som kat! Sombe tiuru la ruumu sanaana, inako ituru mi tala. Miso tipunu ma meete, nako tipun yo tomini ma ituru mi temetmeete raraate!”

◊ **22:26:** 1Pe 5:3   ◊ **22:27:** Mt 20:28; Lu 12:37; Yo 13:12+; Pil 2:7

◊ **22:28:** 2Kor 1:7; 2Tim 2:12   ◊ **22:29-30:** Mt 19:28; Lu 14:15; Tur 3:21, 19:9   ◊ **22:31:** 2Kor 2:11; 1Pe 5:8   ◊ **22:32:** Yo 17:9+, 21:15+

<sup>34</sup> To Yesu iso pini. Iso: “Petrus, nio aŋso kat pu. Mben̄ ta koozi, nu kola watkaala zoŋ pa tel, mana man itaŋ.”

*Yesu isope zin naŋgaŋ kini pa mburu tabe tikam mi tipa raama i*

<sup>35</sup> Tona Yesu iwi zin naŋgaŋ kini ma iso: “Lak, muŋgu indeeŋe ta aŋgo yom pa uraata na, aŋso piom ta kembei: Kapa raama kautu pepe, pelpeeple pepe, mi kumbuyom keteene pepe. Tana nomoyom men mi kala. Mi parei, mazwaana tana, niom kuru zoloyom pa leyom koron̄ sa, som som?” Mi zin tiso: “Som. Niam amrao pa koron̄ ta boozomen.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>36</sup> To Yesu iso: “Tana. Tamen buri, sombe kala, na kala raama kautu tiom mi pelpeeple tiom. Mi sombe tomtom sa, ni le pat be iŋgiimi buza som, na kozo ila mi iŋgomoono mburu kini bekena iŋgiimi le buza tasa. <sup>37</sup> Pa nio aŋso kat piom. Mben̄ ta koozi, sua ta tibeede muŋgu kek na, ko iur ŋonoono ise tio. Sua ta kembei:

Zin tire i kembei ta tomtom sananŋana sa.  
Pa sua boozomen ta muŋgu tizzo se tio, iŋgi buri  
be iur ŋonoono i.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>38</sup> Naŋgaŋ kini tiso: “Merere, buza ru tis.” Yesu iso pizin: “Ina irao.”

*Yesu isuŋ su lele Getsemane  
(Mt 26:36-46; Mk 14:32-42)*

<sup>39</sup> Yesu ito mbulu kini ta ikamam na, mi izem kar biibi be isala abal Olib. Mi naŋgaŋ kini tito i ma ziŋjan tila. <sup>40</sup> Tila tipet, to iso pizin. Iso: “Niom

---

<sup>☆</sup> **22:35:** Mt 10:9; Lu 9:3    <sup>☆</sup> **22:37:** Yesa 53:12; Lu 24:26+

kombotmbot ti mi kusuŋ. Kokena toomboŋana sa ikam yom.”<sup>43</sup>

<sup>41</sup> To izem zin, mi ilae ri na, iŋgun kumbu mbukuunu mi isuŋ. <sup>42</sup> Iso: “O Tamanj, sombe lelem, na tatke mbooro taiŋgi pio. Iŋgi nio aŋso. Mi nu itum tau.”<sup>44</sup>

<sup>43</sup> Ni izuŋzuŋ, mi aŋela ta, imbot saamba mi isu kini be ipomboli. <sup>44</sup> Pa Yesu leleene ipata mi ikamam suŋjana mbolŋana kat. Tabé ikam ma mburaana be imap. Tana ka uze raama siŋ ndonŋdoŋ sula toono.<sup>45</sup>

<sup>45</sup> Isuŋ makin, to imaŋga, mi imili ma ila be ire zin naŋgaŋ kini. Mi zin tikeene ma tizemke zin kat. Pa lelen isaana kat, tabe ka malaiŋjana ikam zin. <sup>46</sup> Tana ni isu na iso pizin. Iso: “Wai, kekeene rimos! Kamaŋga mi kusuŋ. Kokena toomboŋana ikam yom to kotop.”

### *Tikam Yesu*

(Mt 26:47-56; Mk 14:43-50; Yo 18:3-11)

<sup>47</sup> Yesu izzo sua tana, mi molo som na, Yudas iyaaru zin iwal ma timar. (Yudas tana, ni tomtom ta ta imbot la Yesu naŋgaŋ kini laamuru mi ru na.) Ikoŋjuru Yesu ma ila, to imbenŋbeeŋe pini. <sup>48</sup> Mi Yesu iso pini: “Wai Yudas, iŋgi mbenŋbeeŋe pa Tomtom Lutuunuu be uri la ka koi bizin naman?”

<sup>49</sup> Naŋgaŋ kini ta timbotmbot raami na, tire ma irao lelen som kat. To tiso: “Merere parei, ko ampas buza mi amkas zin?”

<sup>50</sup> To tomtom kizin ta, ni imaŋga na ipas buza kini, mi ipiri na isap tomtom ta talŋjaana woono ma itop su. Tomtom tana, ni mbesoŋo ki biibi kizin

---

<sup>43</sup> 22:40: Mt 6:13    <sup>44</sup> 22:42: Mt 6:10; Yo 6:38    <sup>45</sup> 22:44: Yo 12:27; Ibr 5:7

patoronjana kan. <sup>51</sup> Tamen Yesu iso: “Hait, imbot. Kezem zin mi tikam.” To iteege lae pa mbesooŋo tana talŋaana, mi iurpe ma ambai mini.

<sup>52</sup> Mi Yesu iso pizin patoronjana kan ziŋan zin menderŋan ki urum, mi zin mboronjan ta timar be tikam i na. Iso: “Wai, nio ti tomtom malmalŋoj sa, ta kamar ramaki buza ma zaaba be kakam yo i? <sup>53</sup> Aigule ta boozomen ta itiŋan tombotmbot la Urum Merere kwoono mi aŋkamam sua piom na. Parei ta kakam yo pataaŋa som? Ambai. Kakam yo lak. Pa iŋgi mazwaana ta zugut mburaana ikamam peeze. Tana nol tiom ta ti.”<sup>✳</sup>

*Petrus iwatkaala Yesu zaana  
(Mt 26:57-58,69-75; Mk 14:53-54,66-72; Yo 18:12-18,25-27)*

<sup>54</sup> To tikiskis Yesu, mi tikami ma tila ruumu ki biibi kizin patoronjana kan. Mi Petrus, ni itokel-keele zin ma ila. <sup>55</sup> Mi tomtom pakan tindou you isu biibi ruumu kini kwoono, mi timbutultul ma timbotmbot. Tana Petrus ila igaaba zin. <sup>56</sup> Molo som na, mbesooŋo moori ta, ni imar ma ire Petrus imbotmbot you uunu. To igeedi ma iso: “To ti, ni tomini ziŋan Yesu tiwwa.” <sup>57</sup> Tamen Petrus iwatkaali ma iso: “Wa moori, nu so sorok. To tana, nio aŋjute i som.”

<sup>58</sup> Timbotmbot, mi tomtom toro imar. Mi ikilaali to iso: “Ai, nu tana tomini, niomŋan tau.” Tamen Petrus iso: “E-e. Nio som kat.”

<sup>59</sup> To timbotmbot ma moloŋana ri, mana tomtom toro ire i. To imaŋga na kwoono imbol ma iso: “Ouo, to ti, iŋgi zin tau! Pa ni sa tomtom ki Galilea na.” <sup>60</sup> Tamen Petrus iso: “Ai, sua ku tana, nio

---

<sup>✳</sup> **22:53:** Lu 19:47, 21:37; Yo 12:27

anjute risa som.” Indeeŋe kat Petrus izzo sua tana na, man itan̄. <sup>61</sup> To Merere itoori mi mataana ila ki Petrus. Mi Petrus ire i, to mataana la pa sua ta mun̄gu Yesu iso pini na. Sua ta isombe: “Mben̄ ta koozi, nu kola watkaala zoŋ̄ pa tel, mana man itan̄.” <sup>62</sup> Tana Petrus iman̄ga mi iyooto ma ipera mat, to itan̄ ma iyeryer.

*Tipeŋeu Yesu mi tipuni  
(Mt 26:67-68; Mk 14:65)*

<sup>63-64</sup> Indeeŋe tana, zin menderŋan ta timborro Yesu na, timan̄ga be tipeŋeu i. Tisu to, tizuk mataana mi tiununi. Mi tiwwi i ma tizzo: “O Anutu kwoono, so lak. Asiŋ̄ ta ipunu na?” <sup>65</sup> Mi timbel sua repiiliŋana pini.

*Tipamender Yesu isu zin peeze kan keren uunu  
(Mt 26:59-66; Mk 14:55-64; Yo 18:19-24)*

<sup>66</sup> Timbotmbot ma ila berek, to zin peeze kan kizin Yuda, ziŋan zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan, mi zin ŋgarŋjan ki tutu tilup zin, mi tikam Yesu ma ila imender su keren uunu. Mi tiwi i ma tiso: <sup>67-68</sup> “Lak, sombe nu Mesia, na so kat ta buri!”

Yesu ipekel kwon ma iso: “Sombe aŋso piom, na niom ko kuurla kalŋoŋ̄ som. Mi sombe aŋwi yom pa koron̄ sa, na niom ko kepekel som tomini.

<sup>69</sup> Tamen koozi mi ila na,

Tomtom Lutuunu ko mbuleene su Anutu mbolkeŋkeŋjana namaana woono.” <sup>✳</sup>

<sup>70</sup> Tabé tilup kwon ma tiso: “Kena ko nu Anutu Lutuunu tau?” Yesu ipekel kalŋaana ma iso: “Sua ta ituyom koso na.”

---

<sup>✳</sup> **22:69:** Mbo 110:1; Dan 7:13; Ngo 7:56; Ibr 1:3, 8:1

**71** Tona timaŋga mi tiso: “Oo imap. Turu tomtom toro be iso ka sua paso? Buri na tapas kat sua ila itunu kwoono i.”

## 23

### *Yesu imender su Pilatus kereeene uunu (Mt 27:1-2,11-14; Mk 15:1-5; Yo 18:28-38)*

**1** Tona zin bibip timap ma timaŋga mi tikam Yesu ma tiuri la ki Pilatus. **2** Mi tingal sua boozo pini. Tiso: “Tomtom tingi, niam amkami paso, ni ipandelndel yam Yuda mi isokere zin iwal be tipiri takes ila ki Kaisa pepe. Mi ipakuri ma iso ni Mesia mi king.”<sup>✳</sup>

**3** Tabé Pilatus iwi Yesu ma iso: “Parei, nu tana, ta king kizin Yuda?” Yesu ipekkel kwoono ma iso: “Sua ta so na.”<sup>✳</sup>

**4** To Pilatus iso pizin bibip kizin patoronjana kan zinjan zin iwal biibi. Iso: “To ti, nio aŋdeeŋe le uunu sa isaana som.”<sup>✳</sup>

**5** Tamen zin kwon imbol ma tiso: “Ai, to tina, ni ikamam sua pizin tomtom mi ikurru lelen pa lele ta boozomen tiam Yuda. Imaŋga su ta Galilea, mi imar imar, ma inŋi buri ipet taingi.”

### *Tiur Yesu ila ki Erot*

**6** Pilatus ileŋ sua kizin tana, to iwi zin ma iso: “O to ti, ni ki Galilea?” Mi zin tiso: “E, ni tomtom ki Galilea.”

**7** Pilatus ileŋ kembei Yesu imar pa lele pakaana ta Erot ikamam peeze pa na, to iuri ma ila kini. Pa indeerje mazwaana tana, Erot, ni imbotmbot Yerusalem tomini. **8-9** Mazwaana molo ta ila a, Erot ileŋleŋ Yesu uruunu mi ikam kinkiini be ire

<sup>✳</sup> **23:2:** Mt 17:27; Lu 20:25; Ngo 17:7      <sup>✳</sup> **23:3:** 1Tim 6:13

<sup>✳</sup> **23:4:** 1Pe 2:22

i. Pa leleene be ire Yesu itooro mos pakan. Tana Yesu ila ipet kini, to ni leleene ambai mi ikam wijana boozo pini. Tamen Yesu ipekel sua sa som.<sup>⊗</sup>

<sup>10</sup> Mi zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan, zinjan zin ŋgarnjan ki tutu ta timbotmbot na, timbel sua ŋgaljana pa Yesu. <sup>11</sup> Mi Erot ziŋan zin malmal kan kini na, tikam mbulu repiiliŋana pa Yesu mi tipeŋeue kati. Tisu to, tiur mburu ambaimbaiŋan ise regeene, mi tipimiili i ma ila mini ki Pilatus. <sup>12</sup> Muŋgu na, Erot ziru Pilatus tiparwe kan koi. Tamen indeeŋe aigule tina mi ila, to ziru tiparlup zin mi lelen par pizin.<sup>⊗</sup>

*Pilatus iyok be tipun Yesu ma imeete  
(Mt 27:15-26; Mk 15:6-15; Yo 18:39–19:16)*

<sup>13</sup> Yesu ila ipet ki Pilatus mini, to ni iboobo zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan ziŋan zin peeze kan mi iwal biibi ma timar, <sup>14</sup> mi iso pizin. Iso: “Niom tana, ta kakam tomtom tiŋgi ma imar tio, mi koso ni ikurru zin iwal lelen. Mi ituyom kombotmbot mi anṭiiri sua kini na, anđeeŋe kembei ni le uunu sa isaana kembei ta kozzo na som. <sup>15</sup> Mi Erot tomini iru le uunu ma som. Tanata ipimiili i ma imar kiti. Tana to ti, ni le uunu sa tabe imeete pa i som. <sup>16</sup> Kenako anbalisi men, mi anžemi ma ila?” [ <sup>17</sup> Indeeŋe lupŋana biibi tana na, Pilatus bela izem tomtom tasa ma iyooto pa ruumu sanaana ma ila lene.]

<sup>18</sup> To iwal biibi tilup kwon, mi kalŋan izalla ma tiso: “To tana, puni ma imeete. Mi Barabas na, zemi ma iyooto mi imar tiam.” <sup>19</sup> Barabas

---

<sup>⊗</sup> **23:8-9:** Yesa 53:7; Lu 9:9    <sup>⊗</sup> **23:12:** Ngø 4:27

tina, ni imbotmbot lela ruumu sanaana paso, igabgaaba wal pakan ta timan̄ga ma tikam malmal pa gabman ki Rom isu Yerusalem, mi tipun tomtom pakan ma timetmeete.

<sup>20</sup> Pilatus, ni leleene be izem Yesu ma ila lene. Tana itoombo sua pizin mini. <sup>21</sup> Tamen kaljan izalla ma tizzo ta kembei: “Puni sala ke pambaarañana, puni sala ke pambaarañana!”

<sup>22</sup> Tinoknok to Pilatus iso la pizin mini ma iwe tel pa. Iso: “To ti, an̄puni sorok paso? Ni ikam mbulu sanan̄jana sa? Nio an̄re kembei ni le uunu sa tabe imeete pa i som. Ingi ko an̄balisi men, mi an̄zemi ma ila ne.”

<sup>23</sup> Iso ta kembei, tamen zin tiyok som. Timap ma kaljan izalla be ipun Yesu ma imeete sala ke pambaarañana. Tana Pilatus itoombo be ipeteke zin ma irao som. <sup>24-25</sup> To ilen̄ la kaljan, mi izem tomtom ta zin iwal lelen pini na, ma iyooto pa ruumu sanaana. Ni ta igabgaaba zin wal ta tikamam malmal pa gabman ki Rom mi tipun wal pakan ma timetmeete na. Mi Yesu na, Pilatus ito iwal biibi tana lelen, mi iuri la zin malmal kan naman be tipuni ma imeete.

### *Tikam Yesu ma tila be tipuni*

(Mt 27:32-44; Mk 15:21-32; Yo 19:17-27)

<sup>26</sup> Tana zin malmal kan tikam Yesu, mi tiwwa ma tila pa zaala na, tise ki tomtom ta ki Kairini, zana Simon. Ni iwwa ma imar be ilela pa kar biibi. To tisasaara lae pini, mi tiur ke pambaarañana ki Yesu ise regeene ma kadoono ikwaara. Mi ito Yesu ma ziñan tila. <sup>27</sup> Mi zin iwal biibi kat ta titoto Yesu ma tilala. Mi moori boozomen ta ziñan tiwwa na,

lelen isaana pini mi tikamam tinjizi biibi. <sup>28</sup> Tamen Yesu itoori mi iso pizin. Iso: “Niom Yerusalem nan, katanj pio pepe. Katanj pa ituyom mi lutuyom bixin. <sup>29</sup> Pa kaimer nol tasa kola ipet, to tomtom ko titwer mi tiso ta kembei: ‘O tina! Zin moori ta tipepeebe som, mi zin tau len pikin somnjan i, na lelen ambai pa kampeñana ta ise kizin i!’<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>30</sup> Indeene mazwaana tana, tomtom kola timanga mi tiso pizin abal ta kembei: ‘Kopol salakaala yam mi kokoto yam!’<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>31</sup> Tana niom motoyom ingal ituyom. Pa sombe tikam mbulu ta kembei pa tomtom ta le uunu sa isaana som, nako mbulu pareiñana ipet piom?”<sup>☆</sup>

### *Tipun Yesu sala ke pambaaranjan*

<sup>32</sup> Mi wal sanannjan ru tomen, ta tikam zin ma tila be tipun zin raama Yesu. <sup>33</sup> Timar ma tipet lele ta zaana ‘Tomtom Uteene Putuunu’ na, to tipun Yesu zinjan wal ru tana la ke pambaaranjan, mi tipamender zin. Wal ru tana, ta imbot la Yesu namaana woono, mi toro imbot la ki ñas.

<sup>34</sup> Timbotmbot mi Yesu iboobo. Iso: “O Tamanj, reege sanaana kizin. Pa mbulu ta tikamam i, zin tikankaana pa.” To zin malmal kan tisombe tiparrai mburu kini. Tana tikam mbulu ta, be tire so tomtom tabe ikam so mburu i.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Mi zin iwal biibi na, timendernder mi tirre la pa Yesu zinjan wal ru tana. Mi zin peeze kan tomini timbotmbot mi timbel sua repiiliñana pini ma tiso: “Ni imbot be iuluulu zin wal pakan. Mi ni itunu

---

<sup>☆</sup> **23:29:** Mt 24:19; Lu 21:23    <sup>☆</sup> **23:30:** Yesa 2:19; Hos 10:8; Tur 6:16    <sup>☆</sup> **23:31:** 1Pe 4:17+    <sup>☆</sup> **23:34:** Mbo 22:18; Mt 5:44; Ngo 3:17, 7:60

na som. Sombe ni Mesia mi Anutu iroogi, nakeda ikamke itunu lak!”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>36</sup> Mi zin malmal kan tomimi tipeneju i. Tila kini mi tikam yok pakpakñana mi tisara sala pini be iwin.<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>37</sup> Mi tiso pini ma tiso: “Nu sombe king kizin Yuda, na kamke itum lak!” <sup>38</sup> Mi bude ta imbot sala Yesu ke pambaaranjana kini uteene, ta iso ta kembei: “Ingi king kizin Yuda.” <sup>39</sup> Mi wal sananjan ru ta timbotmbot sala ke pambaaranjan na, kizin ta ikam sua repiliñana pa Yesu ma iso: “A, nu ta sombe nu Mesia na? Nakeda uulu itum mi niamru tomimi.”

<sup>40</sup> Tabo toro ijasaara lae pini ma iso: “Hai, nu moto kom pa Anutu som? Nu ituru ko temetmeete raraate kembei ta ni. <sup>41</sup> Mi patañana ta ituru tabaada i, ingi indeenje men. Paso, ikot mbulu kitii sananjan. Mi ni na, le sanaana sa som.”<sup>☆</sup>

<sup>42</sup> To iso mini. Iso: “Yesu, sombe lela kar ku, na motom ñgal yo.” <sup>43</sup> To Yesu iso pini. Isombe: “Nio aŋso kat pu: Koozi, ko ituru tombot lele ta ndabokñana kat.”

### *Yesu imeete*

(Mt 27:45-56; Mk 15:33-41; Yo 19:28-30)

<sup>44-45</sup> Zonj mataana ikam kembei palakuutu ma ingi, to zonj mataana imeete mi zugut biibi izuk toono tana ma imap, mi imbot ma irao zonj mataana ikam tel. To kawaala biibi ta ipakaala urum leleene ta potomñana kat na, rek ma iwe ru.<sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **23:35:** Mbo 22:7    <sup>☆</sup> **23:36:** Mbo 69:21    <sup>☆</sup> **23:41:** Lu 23:33;  
Yo 8:46; Ibr 4:15    <sup>☆</sup> **23:44-45:** Yoel 2:31; Ibr 9:3,8

**46** Mi Yesu kalŋaana biibi ma iso: “Tamaŋ, iŋgi anjur ituŋ ima nomom i.” Iso ta kembei, mi iyataanja ma ka bolboolo ipol.◊

**47** Biibi kizin malmal kan ire mbulu ta ipet, to iwit Anutu uruunu ma iso: “Nonoono kat. Tomtom ti, ni tomtom ndeeŋenjana kat. Ni le uunu sa isaana som.” **48** Mi iwal biibi ta timar be tire len uraata tana na, ŋgar kizin ipet, to lelen ipata mi titanŋan mi timilmili ma tila kar.

**49** Mi Yesu gaabaŋana ta boozomen ziŋan zin moori pakan ta ziŋan Yesu timbot Galilea mi timar na, timendernder moloŋana ri mi tirre la pini.◊

### ***Titwi Yesu***

*(Mt 27:57-61; Mk 15:42-47; Yo 19:38-42)*

**50-51** Yuda ta, ni zaana Yosep mi kar kini ta Aimatea. Mi ni tomtom ambaiŋana mi ndeeŋenjana, mi iurur mataana pa peeze ki Anutu be ipet mat. Mi ni imbot la lusuŋu biibi kizin peeze kan kizin Yuda tomini. Tamen mbulu ta zin tikam pa Yesu na, ni igaaba zin pa som. **52** Tana indeeŋe ta Yesuimeete na, ni ila ki Pilatus, mi iwi i be ikam Yesu putuunu mi ila itwi i. **53** Pilatus iyok pini, to ila ikam Yesu ma isu pa ke pambaaranjana, mi izuki pa kawaala kokouŋana, mi ila iuri lela rau sumbuunu ta tiurpe pataanja kek ma iwe naala na. Naala tana tiur tomtom sa ilela zen.

**54** Aigule tana na, zin Yuda be tiparaŋraŋ koron kizin ta boozomen bekena keten su pa aigule potomŋana. Mi iŋgi rou, tana aigule potomŋana imar igarau kek.

---

◊ **23:46:** Mbo 31:5; Ngo 7:59; 1Pe 2:23    ◊ **23:49:** Mbo 38:11; Lu 8:2+

<sup>55</sup> Zin moori Galilea kan ta titoto Yesu na, ziŋan Yosep tila ma tipet naala uunu. Mi tire Yesu putuunu ka nakene, <sup>56</sup> to timili ma tila kar, mi tiparaŋraŋ Yesu le ŋgere ta kuzinŋjan i. Mi aigule potomŋana ki Anutu imar kek. Tana tikam uraata sa mini som. Tito tutu kizin ma timbot kar mi keten su.

## 24

*Yesu burup ma imaŋga mini pa naala*

*(Mt 28:1-10; Mk 16:1-8; Yo 20:1-10)*

<sup>1</sup> Aigule potomŋana imap mi aigule mataana kana ipet, to mbeŋbeŋŋana mi zin moori tikam ŋgere kuzinŋjan ta tiurpe kek na, mi tila be tilou naala. <sup>2</sup> Tila tipet na, tire pat biibi imbot naala kwoono mini som ma kembei ta tipatimbil ma ilae. <sup>3</sup> To tilela. Tilela na, tire Yesu putuunu imbot mini som. <sup>4</sup> Tabé tikam ŋgar boozo. Molo som na, wal ru ta tiru pa mburu milmilŋana kat na, tipet kizin. \*

<sup>5-6</sup> Zin moori tire zin aŋela na, timoto. Tabé tingun kumbun mi tituundu su toono. Mi wal ru tana tiso pizin. Tiso: “Ai, niom na kamar ma kuru tomtom mata yaryaaraŋana ila meeterjan murin paso? Ni imbotmbot ti mini som. Imaŋga kek. Parei, sua ta muŋgu iso yom su Galilea na, motoyom mbeleele? <sup>7</sup> Ta isombe: ‘Tomtom Lutuunu, bela tiuri la zin wal sananŋan naman, mi tipuni ma imeete sala ke pambaaraŋana. Mi ko mbeŋ iwe tel pa, to imaŋga mata yaryaara mini.’ ” \*

<sup>8</sup> Zin tiso, to zin moori matan la pa Yesu sua kini tana.

---

\* **24:4:** Njo 1:10   \* **24:7:** Lu 9:22, 18:31+

<sup>9</sup> To zin moori tizem naala, mi timiili ma tila, mi tisotaara zin naŋgaŋ laamuru mi ta, mi wal pakan. <sup>10-11</sup> Moori tana zan ta kembei: Maria ki Magdala, Yoana, Maria toro ta Yems naana i, mi zin moori pakan tomini. Tiso zin ŋgoŋana pa mbulu boozomen ta ipet pizin na. Tamen zin ŋgoŋana tiurla som. Pa tiso ko tiyo kwon ma iŋgi. <sup>12</sup> Mi Petrus, na som. Imaŋga mi iloondo ma ila ta naala uunu a. Ila ipet na, ituundu mi mataana ilela. To ire kawaala ta tizuk Yesu pa na men ta imbotmbot. Mi koronj toro sa som. Tana izem naala mi imiili ma ila. Mi ikam ŋgar boozo pa mbulu ta ipet na.

*Yesu ipet ki naŋgaŋ ru isu zaala ta ila pa kar  
Emaus na  
(Mk 16:12-13)*

<sup>13</sup> Aigule tamen ta tina na, Yesu naŋgaŋ kini ru tisombe tila pa kar Emaus. Kar tana, imbot molo ri pa Yerusalem. <sup>14</sup> Ziru tiwwa mi tiparzzo pizin pa mbulu boozomen ta ipet na. <sup>15-16</sup> Sua izalla ma tiwwa, mi Yesu itoto zin ma ila ise kizin. To ziŋan tiwwa ma tila. Tamen koronj sa ikam ma tirao be tikilaali som. <sup>17</sup> Ni isu na iwi lae pizin. Iso: “Ou, niomru kozzo pa so sua i?”

To ziru timender mi tigeede lae pini. Tamen ŋgar kizin sa ambai som mi lelen ipata. <sup>18</sup> Tana kizin ta, ta zaana Kelopas na, imanga to iwi lae pa Yesu. Iso: “Wai, a nu tina ko mbot swoi ta kam wiŋana ta kembena? Mbulu ta neeri ŋonoono ipet na, tomtom boozomen ta timbot Yerusalem a tiute makin. Mi nu itum tamen som?”

<sup>19</sup> Tabe ni iwi zin ma iso: “So mbulu i?”

To ziru tiso: “Wai, mi mbulu ta tikam pa Yesu ki Nasaret na. Ni Anutu kwoono ηονοονο. Sua kini mi uraata kini ta mburaaanajana men. Tabé ikam ma niam tomtom boozomen amre i kembei ni, Anutu imbotmbot raami.” <sup>⊗</sup>

**20-21** Mi amdemeere kembei ni ulaanja biibi tabe ikamke zin Israel pa patajanja kizin. Tamen zin bibip kizin patoronjana kan ziyan zin peeze kan kitii tiuri sorok ila gabana ki Rom namaana. To ni iur sua ma tipuni ma imeete sala ke pambaaajanja ta uriizi. <sup>⊗</sup>

**22** “Tamen mankwooni mbulu toro ipet piām. Zin moori tiām pakan ta mbeñbeñjana mi tila naala uunu. **23** Tamen tila na, tire i som. Mi mbulu toro ipet pizin tomīni. Añela pakan tipet kizin, mi tiso pizin ta kembei: ‘Yesu imbot mataana yaryaara.’ **24** To timili ma timar mi tisotaara yam. Tabé ammurur, mi wal tiām pakan tila be tire. Beso tila na, kembei ta zin moori tiso na. Tiru Yesu ma som. Tingi tabe ikam yam ma amkam ηgar boozo.” <sup>⊗</sup>

**25** Yesu imaŋga mi iso pizin. Iso: “Wai, niom tina leyom ηgar som? Sua boozomen ta Anutu kwoono bizin tiso na, parei ta kuurla karau som?”

**26** Pa sua imbot patajanja kek ta kembei: Mesia bela ire yoyounjana mi ibaada patajanja boozomen ta kembei, to isala kar saamba be ikam zaana biibi.” <sup>⊗</sup>

**27** To ni ipei ηgar kizin pa sua matamur boozomen ta izze kini na. Ipit la ta Mose ibeede

---

<sup>⊗</sup> **24:19:** Mt 21:11; Yo 6:14; Ngo 2:22    <sup>⊗</sup> **24:20-21:** Lu 1:68, 2:38, 19:11; Ngo 1:6, 13:27+    <sup>⊗</sup> **24:24:** Yo 20:3+    <sup>⊗</sup> **24:26:** Lu 9:22; Ngo 17:3; Ibr 12:2; 1Pe 1:10+

na, mi imar imar ma indeenje sua ki Anutu kwoono bizin ta boozomen. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>28</sup> Tiwwa ma timar kwa uunu, to ni be izem zin mi kañkan ma ila. <sup>29</sup> Tamen ziru tiruuti. Tiso: “Ai, la pepe. Miili ma mar mi itiñan tombot. Pa ingi rou kek.” Tana Yesu ila ma ziñan timbot.

<sup>30</sup> Tila timbotmbot ma ingi be tikan kini. Tana Yesu ikam narabu ma isunj pa, to itete mi isara la pizin. <sup>31</sup> Tona matan ikam pak, mi tikilaali. Tamen ni karau men mi imbiriizi la mazwan. <sup>32</sup> Ziru tipargeede zin ma som, mi tiso: “Wai, tamar pa zaala, mi ni iwivesweeze sua ki Anutu piti na, lelende ikam uraata biibi kat. Tayamaana kembei ta you ikanan lela lelende i.”

<sup>33</sup> To ziru burup na tizem kini kanñana, mi timili mini pa Yerusalem. Tila na, tindeeñe zin nañgan laamuru mi ta, ta ziñan wal pakan tilup zin ma timbotmbot. <sup>34</sup> Ziru tipet na, zin wal ta tilup zin na, tiso pizin ma tiso: “Nonoono kat. Merere, ni imañga mi ila ipet ki Simon kek.” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>35</sup> Tona ziru tomini tiso pizin pa mbulu ta ipet pizin su zaala lwoono na. Mi tiso pizin ta kembei: Indeeñe ta ni itete narabu na, matan ikam pak.

### *Yesu ipet kizin nañgan kini*

(Mt 28:16-20; Mk 16:14-18; Yo 20:19-23; Njo 1:6-8)

<sup>36</sup> Ziru tizzo sua, mi molo som na, Yesu itunu ila ipet la mazwan mi iso pizin. Iso: “Leleyom ambai.”

<sup>37</sup> Tamen zin timorsop, mi motorjana biibi ikam zin. Pa tiso ko tire kon. <sup>38</sup> To Yesu iso pizin. Iso:

---

<sup>☆</sup> **24:27:** Un 3:15; Lo 18:15; Mbo 22; Yo 1:45    <sup>☆</sup> **24:34:** 1Kor 15:4+

“Wai, parei ta kakamam ḥgar boozo mi leleyom iwe ru? <sup>39-40</sup> Kere zaaba kwo muriini ta imbot la nomorj ma kumbunj i. Ingi nio itun tau. Kamar mi keteegē kat yo. Kon, ni mazaana mi tiroono kembei nio i? Som.” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>41</sup> To zin menmeen zin biibi. Tamen lelen iwe ru mi tikamam ḥgar boozo. Tabe Yesu isu to iso pizin: “Lak, kini sa imbotmbot i?” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>42-43</sup> Tana tikam ye neenenjana suruunu ila kini, to tirre i mi ni ikan. <sup>44</sup> Tona Yesu iso pizin. Iso: “Kere. Sua ta munju itinjan tombotmbot mi aŋzzo yom pa, ta ingi koozi iur ḥnoono i. Pa sua ta imbot la Mose tutu kini, mi bude ki Anutu kwoono bizin, mi mboe pakān tomīni, sua matamur ta munjaana men ta tiso se tio i, na bela iur ḥnoono.” <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>45</sup> Iso ta kembei, to ipei ḥgar kizin pa sua ki Anutu ta tibeede kek na, bekena tiute kat ka uunu. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>46</sup> Iso: “Sua imbot pataaŋa kek ta kembei: Mesia, ni bela ire yoyounjana, mi imeete ma aigule iwe tel pa, tona imaŋga mini. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>47</sup> Mi uraata tinge, bela tisoyaara uruunu su Yerusalem munju, mana ila ma irao karkari ta boozomen. Ko tiso ta kembei: Tomtom bela titoro lelen mi tizem mbulu kizin sananjana, mi tiurla ki Mesia, tona Anutu ireege sanaana kizin. <sup>☆</sup>

<sup>48</sup> Mi niom ta kere kat uraata taingi pa motoyom na, bela kala mi kopombol ka sua. <sup>☆</sup>

---

<sup>☆</sup> **24:39-40:** 1Yo 1:1    <sup>☆</sup> **24:41:** Yo 21:5; Ngo 10:41    <sup>☆</sup> **24:44:**  
Mbo 2, 16, 22, 69, 72, 110, 118    <sup>☆</sup> **24:45:** Ngo 16:14    <sup>☆</sup> **24:46:**  
Ngo 17:3    <sup>☆</sup> **24:47:** Mt 28:19; Ngo 1:8, 2:38; Ngo 10:42+, 13:38;  
1Tim 3:16    <sup>☆</sup> **24:48:** Yo 15:27; Ngo 1:8,21+, 2:32

**49** Tamen kala lonja pepe. Kombotmbot kar ti mi kazza ma irao sua mbukñana ki Tamañ iur ḥonoono piom, mi aŋgo mburaana ta imbot kor a ma isu isalakaala yom, to kala.” <sup>◊</sup>

*Yesu isala pa saamba  
(Mk 16:19-20; Njo 1:9-11)*

**50** Timbotmbot ma Yesu ikam zin naŋgaŋ kini ma tila tigaraу kar Betania. To iwit namaana isala kor, mi ipombol zin. **51** Ipombolmbol zin, mi Tamaana ikami ma izem zin mi isala pa saamba.

<sup>◊</sup>

**52** Tana zin tire i to, tilek kumbun mi tipakuri. Imap na, timili mini ma tila Yerusalem raama lelen ambai mi menmeen zin biibi kat. <sup>◊</sup>

**53** To indeeje tina mi ila na, tiluplup zin lela Urum Merere ka siiri leleene, mi tipakurkur Anutu zaana. <sup>◊</sup>

---

<sup>◊</sup> **24:49:** Yesa 44:3; Yoel 2:28; Yo 14:16, 15:26, 16:7; Njo 1:4, 2:4; Ga 3:14    <sup>◊</sup> **24:51:** Yo 20:17    <sup>◊</sup> **24:52:** Yo 14:28, 16:22    <sup>◊</sup> **24:53:** Njo 2:46, 5:42

**Anutu Sua Kini Potomaxana  
Genesis, Exodus, Ruth, Psalms, Proverbs, Jonah, and  
The New Testament in the Mbula Language of Papua  
New Guinea  
Sampela hap Buk Baibel long tokples Mbula long  
Niugini**

Copyright © 1996 The Bible Society of Papua New Guinea

Language: Mbula

Translation by: Wycliffe Bible Translators

This translation is made available to you under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution-Noncommercial-No Derivatives license 4.0.

You may share and redistribute this Bible translation or extracts from it in any format, provided that:

You include the above copyright and source information.

You do not sell this work for a profit.

You do not change any of the words or punctuation of the Scriptures.

Pictures included with Scriptures and other documents on this site are licensed just for use with those Scriptures and documents. For other uses, please contact the respective copyright owners.

2017-08-31

---

PDF generated using Haiola and XeLaTeX on 11 Nov 2022 from source files dated 9 Oct 2020

a815c47a-4c36-5240-a396-70cbd5e9b593